

# **BIBLE'S ROAR** **ON THE GROSS IGNORANCE** **OF THE MILLENNIUM**

**INTELLIGENTSIA OF THE WORLD BEWARE!**

ATMAGNANI, DAIVAGNANI, JAYASHALI

**P.D. SUNDARA RAO**



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**  
**INTERNATIONAL**

First Edition : January 2002  
Second Edition : January 2003  
Third Edition : January 2004  
Fourth Edition : January 2006  
Fifth Edition : January 2008  
Sixth Edition : January 2012  
Seventh Edition : January 2014  
Eighth Edition : January 2017  
Ninth Edition : January 2018  
Tenth Edition : January 2019  
Eleventh Edition : January 2020  
Twelveth Edition : April 2021

Author : ATMAGNANI, DAIVAGNANI, JAYASHALI  
**P.D. SUNDARA RAO**  
Hon'ble President  
ALL INDIA TRUE CHRISTIAN COUNCIL TRUST  
Director  
BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY INDIA INTERNATIONAL

Publisher : **BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY INDIA INTERNATIONAL**  
Akkayyapalem, Visakhapatnam-530016  
Andhra Pradesh, India.  
Ph : 91 891 - 2745745, 2720027  
Email : bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com  
Visit us : jayshalilive.org | www.jayashali.tv | bouii@org



# APPRECIATIONS





10 DOWNING STREET  
LONDON SW1A 2AA

From the Direct Communication Unit

11 February 2004

Mr P D Sundara Rao  
Bible Open University-India  
Akkayyapalem  
Visakhapatnam 530016  
Andhra Pradesh  
India

Dear Mr Sundara Rao

The Prime Minister has asked me to thank you for a copy of your recent letter and enclosed book addressed to President George W Bush.

The contents of your letter have been carefully noted.

Yours sincerely

MELISSA CHOWDHURY



10 DOWNING STREET  
LONDON SW1A 2AA

From the Direct Communications Unit

2 November 2005

Mr Jayashali P D Sundara Rao  
Bible Open University India International  
Akkayyapalem  
Visakhapatnam 530016  
Andhra Pradesh  
India

Dear Mr Sundara Rao

The Prime Minister has asked me to thank you for your recent letter and the enclosures.

Mr Blair receives many thousands of letters each week. It is impossible, therefore, for him to respond personally to the great majority of them.

He does appreciate the time people take to write to him and has asked me to assure you that the points you make will be carefully considered.

Yours sincerely

G EDWARDS



## Australian Government

### Department of the Prime Minister and Cabinet

TELEPHONE: (02) 6271 5111  
FACSIMILE: (02) 6271 5414

3-5 NATIONAL CIRCUIT  
CANBERRA, A.C.T. 2600

3 June 2004

Mr P D Sundara Rao  
Bible Open University-India  
Akkayapalem  
Visakhapatnam 530016  
Andhra Pradesh  
INDIA

Dear Mr Sundara Rao

Thank you for your correspondence of 8 May 2004 to the Prime Minister enclosing your book entitled *The Lion's Roar of Jayashali*. I have been asked to reply on Mr Howard's behalf.

Your views have been noted. The time you have taken to forward your book is appreciated.

Again, thank you for taking the time to write to Mr Howard.

Yours sincerely

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to be 'A. Howard', written over a light blue circular watermark.

Ministerial Officer  
Ministerial Correspondence Unit

**PRÉSIDENCE  
DE LA  
RÉPUBLIQUE**

*Le Chef adjoint de Cabinet*

Paris, le - 7 JUL. 2004 '

Monsieur le Directeur,

Le Président de la République a bien reçu votre courrier ainsi que l'ouvrage qui l'accompagnait.

J'ai été chargé de vous accuser réception de votre envoi.

Je vous prie d'agréer, Monsieur le Directeur, l'expression de ma considération distinguée.



Gérard MARCHAND

Monsieur P.D. SUNDARA RAO  
Director  
Bible Open University - India  
Akkayapalem  
VISAKHAPATNAM 530 016  
Andhra Pradesh  
INDE

**PRESIDENCE  
DE LA  
REPUBLIQUE**

*Le Chef adjoint de cabinet*

Paris, le - 7 JUL. 2004 '

Dear Sir,

The president of the republic has received your letter and the book, which accompanied the letter.

I acknowledge the receipt of your consignment.

Please, accept, sir, the expression of my distinguished regards.

**Gerard MARCHAND**



Gérard MARCHAND

Monsieur P.D. SUNDARA RAO  
Director  
Bible Open University - India  
Akkayapalem  
VISAKHAPATNAM 530 016  
Andhra Pradesh  
INDE



SECRETARIAT OF STATE

FIRST SECTION - GENERAL AFFAIRS

From the Vatican, 16 March 2017

Dear Mr Rao,

His Holiness Pope Francis has received your letter, and he has asked me to reply in his name. He appreciates the concerns which prompted you to write to him. I would inform you that the contents of your letter have been duly noted.

The Holy Father will remember you in his prayers. Invoking the peace of Our Lord Jesus Christ, he sends his blessing.

Yours sincerely,

Monsignor Paolo Borgia  
Assessor

Mr Jayashali P.D. Sundara Rao  
President  
All India True Christian Council  
49-35-26 NGGO's Colony  
Akkayyapalem PO  
Visakhapatnam 530 016  
Andhra Pradesh



**UNITED STATES LIBRARY OF CONGRESS**  
**Overseas Office**

AMERICAN CENTER, 24, KASTURBA GANDHI MARG  
NEW DELHI-110001 (INDIA)

E-MAIL : [newdelhi@loc.gov](mailto:newdelhi@loc.gov)

TELEPHONE: 23316841

FAX: 23736066

Web address: <http://lweb.loc.gov/acq/ovop/delhi/delhi.html>

May 31, 2007

Dear Mr. Rao:

This is to acknowledge receipt of the gift copies of the publications as per list attached:

We thank you for your interest in our acquisitions program.

Sincerely yours,

A handwritten signature in blue ink, appearing to be "Atish Chatterjee".

Atish Chatterjee  
Chief  
Acquisitions Division

Jayashali P.D. Sundara Rao  
Director  
Bible Open University  
Akkayyapelem  
Visakhapatnam – 530 016



**THE LIBRARY OF CONGRESS**  
WASHINGTON, D.C. 20540-4810

ASIAN DIVISION

April 26, 2007

Dear Mr. Sundara Rao:

Thank you for your gift copy of the CD *The Lion's Roar of Jayashali*, including an audio message by Dr. L. P. Babu.

If you should make any similar kind gift in the future, I would appreciate it if would sent it directly to the Library of Congress office in New Delhi. Please send all gift copies or notices of new publications to the Delhi office at this address:

Mrs. Laila Mulgaokar  
Field Director  
U.S. Library of Congress  
American Center  
24, Kasturba Gandhi Marg  
New Delhi 110 001  
India  
email: 72410.743@compuserve.com

The field office is responsible for all acquiring and cataloging of publications from India.

Sincerely,

A handwritten signature in cursive script that reads "Allen W. Thrasher".

Allen W. Thrasher, Ph.D.  
Senior Reference Librarian and Team Coordinator  
Southern Asia Section

Jayashali P. D. Sundara Rao, Director  
Bible Open University - India  
Akkayapelem  
Visakhapatnam 530016  
India



Mr Sundara Rao  
Bible Open University India  
Akkayyapalem  
Visakhapatnam-530016  
Andhra Pradesh  
India

12<sup>th</sup> March 2004

Dear Mr. Sundara Rao,

Thank you for sending us a proposal and CD-rom of your project, *The Lions Roar of Jayashali*.

Our publishing director has considered this carefully but, unfortunately, feels unable to take it on.

Thank you for thinking of us nonetheless.

I return your material herewith and wish you the greatest success in finding a suitable publisher for your work.

Best wishes

Yours sincerely,

Andrew Walby  
Assistant Editor

The Continuum International Publishing Group Ltd

The Tower Building, 11 York Road London SE1 7NX Tel +44 (0)20 7922 0880 Fax +44 (0)20 7922 0881

[www.continuumbooks.com](http://www.continuumbooks.com)

Registered in England No. 3833148



Penguin Group (Australia)

250 Camberwell Road, Camberwell, VIC 3124  
Telephone +61 (3) 9811 2400  
Fax +61 (3) 9811 2620  
www.penguin.com.au

19 March 2004

Jayashall P.D. Sundara Rao  
Akkayyapalem  
Visakhapatnam – 530016  
Andhra Pradesh  
INDIA

Dear Jayashall P.D. Sundara Rao

*Untitled Proposal*

Thank you for your letter of 23<sup>rd</sup> February 2004 and for submitting your proposal, which has now been reviewed by and discussed with our editorial team. Unfortunately it is not suited to our current publishing program and we are unable to make you an offer of publication.

Another publisher, with different criteria, may of course think differently and you may like to try sending it to an independent publisher or a literary agent who can act on your behalf.

Thank you for thinking of Penguin and best of luck with finding a home for your proposal.

Yours sincerely

Adult Publishing Department  
Penguin Books Australia

Enc.



## THE PENGUIN GROUP (UK)

80 Strand, London WC2R 0RL

Telephone: 020 7010 3000 Fax: 020 7010 6060

Jayashali P D Sundara Rao  
Bible Open University (India)  
Akkayyapalem  
Visakhapatnam 530016  
Andhra Pradesh  
India

15 March, 2004

Dept	Foreign Rights
Direct Fax	+44 (0) 20 7010 6709
Direct Telephone	+44 (0) 20 7010 3403

Dear Jayashali,

Further to your letter of 23<sup>rd</sup> February, I am afraid that the material you sent is not suitable for us to publish. Please find enclosed your letter and CD.

With best wishes,

Yours sincerely

Victoria Palmer  
Foreign Rights Assistant

victoria.palmer@penguin.co.uk

PENGUIN  
[www.penguin.co.uk](http://www.penguin.co.uk)  
Allen Lane • Hamish Hamilton • Warner  
Michael Joseph • Penguin • Puffin • Viking

DORLING KINDERSLEY  
[www.dk.com](http://www.dk.com)  
DK • Funfax • Ladybird

Penguin Books Limited  
Registered No. 861 590 England  
Registered office: 80 Strand, London WC2R 0RL

PEARSON

March 26, 2004

Jayashali P.D. Sundara Rao  
Akkayapalem  
Visakhapatnam 500 016  
Andhra Pradesh  
INDIA

Dear Jayashali,

Greetings in the name of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ!

We appreciate your interest in the ministry of CRI and your confidence in our ability to offer discerning evaluations of groups, individuals, and other topics of vital interest to Christians.

Thank you for sending us your book manuscript, *The Lion's Roar of Jayashali*, for review and consideration.\* Unfortunately, evaluating manuscripts (or books, for that matter) for authors is outside of the scope of our ministry. Besides, time constraints, staffing, and the volume of requests we receive make this impossible. Further, Hank rarely provides endorsements, especially when solicited by authors. The ministry of CRI exists to equip "God's people for works of service, so that the body of Christ might be built up" (Eph. 4:12). CRI provides Christians with information needed to defend the historic, biblical Christian faith against the attacks of pseudo-Christian cults, the occult, world religions, religious movements, and worldviews that attempt to undermine the gospel of Jesus Christ.

In light of that, a large and reputable Christian publisher would be better suited to reviewing your work. You may wish to contact such a publisher or to contact some professors at a conservative seminary and have them evaluate it for you. We are sorry that we cannot do so.

However, if or when your book is published by a major press and you would like us to consider it for formal evaluation in the book review section of our *Journal*, please send us a note to that effect along with a copy of your book,\* addressed as follows:

Book Review Editor  
*Christian Research Journal*  
PO Box 7000  
Rancho Santa Margarita, CA 92688-7000

\*Please note that items sent to CRI cannot be returned; however, we do keep published literature in our research files for future reference.

May the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the fellowship of the Holy Spirit be with you always!

In His service,



Warren Nozaki  
Research Consultant  
Christian Research Institute

11515 Allecingie Parkway  
Richmond, VA 23235 (804)  
794 - 5333

## **Christian Fellowship Publishers, Inc**

March 10,2004

P D Sundara Rao  
Director Bible Open University-INDIA  
Akkayyapalem Visakhapatnam 500 016  
Andhra Pradesh INDIA

Dear Brother Rao,

Your letter and CD arrived yesterday. We are a small publisher established to provide the writings of Watchman Nee in the English language and we do not accept any other material to publish. I am sorry we could not be of service to you.

May the Lord bless you in His work!

Sincerely,



Braxton H. Morgan

Manager-CFP

Phone : 54333-34

DECCAN CHRONICLE (Pvt.) Ltd.,  
PITHAPURAM COLONY  
VISA KHAPATNAM 530 003

Ref.

Date 26-8-88

To  
Sri T. Venkata Ratnam  
Advocate  
House No 16-3-4  
Official Colony  
VISA KHAPATNAM

Sir,

Ref: Your notice dt. 22-8-88 addressed to the  
Editor Sri Gajjala Malla Reddy of Andhra  
Bhoomi daily, Visakhapatnam.

The notice in question relates to publication of the  
item under the heading "కృష్ణ కాలక్షేపము సందర్భము" in  
our Andhra Bhoomi daily dt. 14-7-88. This is an agency  
news item from United News of India, Delhi. The same has  
already been published in other newspapers like Indian Express  
in their Vizianagaram edition dt. 12-7-88 and Andhra Prabha  
dt. 15-7-88. Since this has not emanated from our sources  
we should not be held responsible for publishing the same.  
For that matter for publishing the U.N.I. and P.T.I. news,  
a particular newspaper cannot be held responsible.

This is for your kind information.

Yours faithfully

(P. SATYANARAYANA REDDY)  
GENERAL MANAGER

Reg. Office : 38, Sarojini Devi Road, Secunderabad-500 003.



---

# CHALLENGES

---

# Our Challenges

**N. Veera Brahmam**, a rationalist, who ignorantly wrote a book "Bible Bandaram" (Follies of Bible) challenged by Jayashali P.D. Sundara Rao, who made Brahmam turn pale and faded without sight.

MEDIA REFERENCE : Eenadu Daily - Sunday, April 2nd 1989.

**Ravipudi Venkatadri**, President of Rationalists Society of India, encouraged by Atheists Society of India on uttering "Bible is a bundle of lies" was raised to ground, who absconded and fled from the debate on its commencement.

MEDIA REFERENCES : Andhra Bhoomi - April 29th 1990, Andhra Bhoomi - May 2nd 1990, Andhra Bhoomi - April 13th 1990, Andhra Bhoomi - May 3rd 1990

**Dr. Vedavyas**, I.A.S. (Ph.D.), a member of Yoga Mitra Mandali, on copying from various historians and philosophers started predicting about the End of Millennium in 1999 even though he was not aware of his own end. So also the author of "Kaliyugantham - Kalagnanam", who became a laughing stock amidst the people on stating that "Christ has come to India" which has remained unproven.

MEDIA REFERENCES : Eenadu, Sunday 8th May 1994, Eenadu, Monday 9th May 1994, Andhra Jyothi, Sunday 8th May 1994, Udayam, Monday 16th May 1994, Udayam, Monday 9th May 1994

**Ahmad Deedath**, President of Islamic Propagation Center, International (Durban City) South Africa, who started defaming the Birth of Christ and challenged the entire Christendom that "Christ was not crucified" and he would debate with anyone else, from any country and overcome them and throw the Bible into pieces as irrational within few minutes. According to the written agreement, who also absconded from the open debate cowardly.

MEDIA REFERENCES :

- › Eenadu Sunday, May 21st 1995
- › Andhra Bhoomi Tuesday June 6th 1995
- › Andhra Jyothi Tuesday 6th June 1995
- › Andhra Prabha Saturday 3rd June 1995
- › Andhra Prabha Tuesday 7th June 1995
- › Deccan Chronicle Wednesday 7th June 1995
- › Indian Express Wednesday 7th June 1995
- › Eenadu Daily Tuesday 7th June 1995

*Important Note : All the above people are invited to the debate only for their deliberate mocking at Christ, the Saviour and the Holy Bible. We never mocked at any religion, region or sector of people.*

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

*Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002*

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : jayashalilive.org | E-mail : bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

Date 08.08.1994.

Respected Sir Ahmad Deedaath,

I have meticulously listened to the arguments between your esteemed self and Mr. Josh Mc. Dowell on the ecclesiastical, and owing to the significance of religious faith for man, crucial, topic '**was Christ Crucified?**' on 4th August, 1981 in South Africa. With utmost conviction and absolutely unshakeable faith in the resurrection of the son of the Lord, Jesus Christ, which is one of the pillars of the faith of Christianity - a religion which has shown mankind enlightenment & peace for nearly two thousand years as history would unimpeachably pointout to. I completely disagree with your arguments, which to me seemed to have been done in bad faith and deplorable taste. It is not only ridiculous but to conclude that the world's single largest faith of Christians, standing above the restriction of nations, colours, creeds and races in their belief in Jesus Christ is mistaken but is also irreverential and insulting, not to Christianity alone, but to all faiths and religions of the world. The common foundation of all religions, faiths and a feeling of voluntary submission to the Almighty has also been attacked. I feel convinced that your intension in studying the Holy Bible smacks of personal vanity and a desire to scorn at Jesus Christ and our faith without

Contd.2.

Atmaghani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

any desire to know or uphold the truth. It is highly unbecoming for a person of your knowledge and stature.

At this point, I would like to point to the entire episode of the novelist Salman Rushdie and his book 'The Satanic Verses'. Did your muslim community make any effort to examine the truth enumerated in Salman Rushdie's 'Satanic Verses?' If you are convinced that his book is an artistic fraud, a book selling gimmick or a bundle of lies and mistakes about the **Holy Quran**, then why not win him back to your fold with ideas, arguments and a sense of forgiveness? Will you await the death of every person who insults the Holy Quran or attacks your faith instead of winning them with arguments openly in public meetings? Why are you letting a politically motivated clergy blacken the entire achievement of Islam instead of intellectually motivated men like you leading it to show its humane face to the world.

We Christians all over the world have been hearing the teachings our saviour, Jesus Christ, but have not passed any death sentences on non-believers or blasphemers. Instead we have lovingly invited them to participate in open arguments to put forth their views and having clarified their doubts and mistaken views have defeated them and accepted them into our fold.

I am eagerly prepared to include you in the list of those who have been defeated by me. **Ecumenically, I, therefore challenge you, on behalf of Christians all over the world and such others who hold the life of Christ as blessed, to come and participate in a public meeting for a debate.** Let the defeated in this accept the faith of the winner and I have a complete faith in my coming victory over you after which I will baptise you in front of all the people and hand you over to the Christian world as a follower of Christ.

Contd.3.

But you will not be allowed to air your views to innocent people and leave the judgement to them. Should we not appreciate the fact that they come to listen to you only because they do not share your immense knowledge and consequently cannot judge the outcome of our debate.

You are free to choose any subject from **The New Testament in The Holy Bible** as a topic for our discussion and inform me an year in advance so that we could both prepare ourselves. Two or more Honourable Justices can be selected from people of different faiths for this competition.

In the past you have invited Mr. Josh Mc. Dowell to your territory. So I now invite you to my native place of Vijayawada, Andhra Pradesh, India. I have already highly circulated pamphlets and booklets amongst all Christians in South India, **proclaiming my coming triumph over you** in the coming debate in 1995, to be organised by Christian Gospel Society, *Hyderabad, INDIA.*

I am awaiting your esteemed reply and would be grateful if your reply within three months of the receipt of my invitation. I would also request you to enclose a passport size photograph and a negative with your reply to enable us to prepare pamphlets. I, **welcome you to this ancient land of India, with its diverse religious roots and civilisations since time immemorial.** Please convey my hearty greetings to the Muslim brothers and sisters of your country. May God give you long life and good health to prepare for the competition.

Yours

In God's Service

*Prasanna Rao*

DIRECTOR  
BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY  
INDIA



# ISLAMIC PROPAGATION CENTRE INTERNATIONAL

4th FLOOR, 124 QUEEN STREET, DURBAN 4001 R.S.A  
PHONE: (027-31) 3060026 / 7 TELEX: (095) 6-21815 IPCI SA FAX: (027-31) 3040326

Ref : CD/sb

24 August 1994  
16 Rabi-ul-Awwal 1415

Brother P.D. Sundara Rao  
Bible University India  
D. No. 49-35-26, Akkayyapalem  
Visakha Patnam - 530 016  
Andhra Pradesh  
India

Respected Brother in Humanity,

As-Salaamu Alaikum - Peace be unto you.

We thank you for your letter and the interesting comments therein.

Sir, before we agree to your brave challenge to debate Brother Ahmed Deedat, we would like to know more about your goodness.

Please be kind enough to forward us at your earliest convenience, your credentials including the following details.

- a) your age.
- b) your photograph.
- c) if you have authored any books.
- d) a few copies of your books.
- e) are you renowned in India.
- f) how large is your following.
- g) which sect of Christianity do you belong to.

We need the above information as there were many who challenged Brother Ahmed Deedat, but then faded out of sight just as we finalised the debate.

As for the topic, venue etc, these can be discussed once we have received the above information. Please do not delay in your response.

With regards and best wishes.

Yours in Humanity,

CASSIM DEEDAT  
Trustee/Treasurer

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

*Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002*

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : jayashalilive.org | E-mail : bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

19th Sept'94

Brother Casim Deedat  
4th Floor  
124 Queen Street  
DURBAN 4001, R.S.A.

Respected Brother in Humanity,

We are immensely delighted at the interested and quick reply made to our registered letter inviting Brother Ahmad Deedat for a public debate.

Details sought about Shri P.D.Sundara Rao by your kindness.

[a] He is 45 years old

[b] Enclosed

[c] Yes

[d] Enclosed

[e]

&

[f] We would like to leave the judgement of his renown and the strength of his following to the goodself Brother Ahmad Deedat when he meets our Brother P.D. Sundara Rao at Vijayawada.

[g] We are meticulous followers of New Testament and do not consider sectarianism as compatible with christianity. I would like to retaliate on his behalf that he is just Christian and do not belong to any sect of Christianity.

contd..2..

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

[2]

I hope I have supplied all the information needed by you to finalise the debate. I would however like to emphasize that we cannot compromise on the decision regarding the venue of the debate.

I wish to have the debate finalised, based not on the letter of our Brother P.D. Sundara Rao, but Brother Ahmad Deedat's own words - "Of the Millions of the Christians in this World I can take on any one at any place in the World and defeat them in an argument" as proclaimed on 4th August, 1981 at Durban in South Africa.

I have informed all the Churches of the World, the Pope of the Christian World, political figures and heads of the States with Christian denomination or inclination and all important religious and political heads in India regarding this coming dual, including various muslim leaders.

My good wishes to all Muslim brothers and sisters.

Please do not delay in your response.

With regards and best wishes.

Yours in Humanity,

*M. Johnson Victor*

(On behalf of Brother JAYASHALI P.D. SUNDARA RAO)

M. JOHNSON VICTOR  
Chief Organiser of Public Debate for  
Christian Gospel Society  
Hyderabad, INDIA.



# ISLAMIC PROPAGATION CENTRE INTERNATIONAL

Ref : CD/sb

11 November 1994

Christian Gospel Society  
H. No. 4-107/1 Ferozguda  
Behind Hotel Samrat  
Balanagar  
Hyderabad 500 011  
India

ATTENTION : BROTHER M. JOHNSON VICTOR

Respected Brother in Humanity,

As-Salaamu Alaikum - Peace be unto you.

Thank you for your response to our letter.

We wish to inform you that we welcome the opportunity of a debate as a vehicle for a better understanding of the fundamental beliefs that underpin our respective faiths. In this regard, the main difference between us is on the questions of the divinity of Christ and his supposed crucifixion.

Therefore, it is logical that the debate confines itself on these issues. Accordingly, we submit below our conditions on which Mr. Ahmed Deedat would debate with Mr. P.D. Sundara Rao.

- (1) The debate to be open to the public with free admission to all persons.
- (2) The public debate be staged in an open stadium in the city of Hyderabad.
- (3) A renowned Judge to chair the debate.
- (4) The topic will be : "WAS CHRIST CRUCIFIED ?"
- (5) The format of the debate will be under Hodges rules of logic, i.e.
  - i) The first speaker will be allowed 50 minutes.
  - ii) The second speaker will follow with a 60 minute lecture.
  - iii) On completion of the second speaker's talk, the first speaker will be given a 10 minute rebuttal opportunity.
  - iv) The order of the speakers will be decided by the tossing of a coin.
- (6) The public must be allowed to ask questions after the speakers' times have elapsed.
- (7) The debate will be in the English language.
- (8) Mr. Deedat will pay his own airfares and arrive in Hyderabad timeously.
- (9) The cost of hiring the venue and publicity expenses must be borne by yourself since you are issuing the challenge to Mr. Deedat.
- (10) The debate will be video recorded.

We are sure that you will agree to the above formality unhesitatingly.

We await your response.

Thanking you.

Yours sincerely,

CASSIM DEEDAT  
Treasurer/Trustee

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

*Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002*

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at: [jayashallive.org](http://jayashallive.org) | E-mail: [bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com](mailto:bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com) | Phone: 91 891-2745745, 2720027

Date: 18-05-1995.

To

Brother Ahmed Deedat,  
4th Floor,  
124, Queen Street,  
DURBAN - 4001, R.S.A.

Respected Brother in Humanity,

I am very happy in your topic selection "WAS CHRIST CRUCIFIED?" and based on your own words "Of the millions of the Christians in this world I can take on any one at any place in the world and defeat them in an argument". I feel honoured that your kindself is arriving at Vijayawada. Our entire community is very grateful to you for accepting the conditions put forth by our Christian Gospel Society in their first registered letter No.751 dated 8.8.94 and second regd. letter No.265 dated 7.12.94.

Till now all your debates have been confined to the four walls but now the International challenge between two of us on June 6th 1995 in India is open to the entire world and millions of people are about to be present for the coming One day challenging meeting. Our Indian Government as the highest law & order enforcing agency is making all adequate arrangements for the security and smooth conduct of proceedings and my country men with noble intentions, my country's muslim brothers and sisters with the blessings of the God Almighty are very eager to be present in this great debate which was to be organised with utmost respect and regard for all religions and in a friendly atmosphere free from any ill will or ill feeling.

Contd.2.

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

I kindly request you to pay attention towards this last and third registered letter which is a part of our correspondence between us for this open debate. I would like to make it clear that your absence to this challenge on any circumstance would be regarded and declared as your defeat which would be announced by the honourable juries in front of all the people in the meeting itself and propagated to the entire world.

With regards & Best Wishes,

Hoping in my triumph,

Your's in Humanity,

*P. D. Sundara Rao*

Daiva Ghani, Aathma Ghani, Jayashali  
P.D. SUNDARA RAO.

---

DIRECTOR  
BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY  
INDIA

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

*Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002*

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : jayashalilive.org | E-mail: bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

Registered Letter.

7th Dec. 1994.

To

Brother CASSIM DEEDAT  
4th Floor,  
124, Queen Street,  
DURBAN 4001, R.S.A.

For the kind attention of Brother CASSIM DEEDAT.

Respected Brother in Humanity,

Thankyou for your instantaneous response.

We wish to inform you that we find ourselves unconditionally in agreement with the greater part of your set of conditions. But we would like to emphasise our inability to accept your condition about the venue, because

- a) A large no. of Christian brothers and followers, who have voluntarily contributed their support in making our arrangements have expressed their convenience to be present at Vijayawada.
- b) A large no. of brothers of Islamic and neutral faiths from the coastal belt have also expressed their willingness to attend the debate. They would find it highly inconvenient and perhaps beyond their reach to come to all the way to Hyderabad and benefit from the interesting and enlightening cross-fires of argument, despite their desire.

Contd...2

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

We would also like to emphasise once again that we cannot compromise on the decision regarding the venue of the Debate to be conducted at Vijayawada as we have already highly circulated and distributed thousands of hand bills and wall posters to different parts of the world. We will be kind enough in enclosing some of them to you in the next letter.

We would also like to make it clear regarding the public questions, as it is not justifiable for the public to raise their voice in the court of law, and the public has to accept the judgement given by the hon'ble jury on listening both arguments, which is final.

As Bro. Ahmed Deedat has choose the topic "WAS CHRIST CRUCIFIED", he is supposed to air his arguments on the topic. Without listening to Deedat's arguments, our Bro. P.D.SUNDARA RAO cannot give his argument regarding the topic. So, we cannot accept your condition on deciding the orders of speakers by tossing of coin.

So, we would request you to kindly reconsider your conditions in favour of our conditions.

Hoping to be in the esteemed company of Bro. Ahmed Deedat soon and have the honour and pleasure of having a spiritually uplifting debate at Vijayawada.

With regards and best wishes,

Yours in Humanity,

*M. Johnson Victor*

(On behalf of Bro. JAYASHALI P.D.SUNDARARAO)

M. JOHNSON VICTOR, M.B.Th.,

Chief Organiser of Public Debate for Christian Gospel Society,  
Hyderabad (INDIA).

- NOTE :
- We are very eager enough to know Bro.Ahmed Deedat's willingness regarding the treaty - 'The Vanquished in the duel will accept the faith of the winner'.
  - You are requested to send a photograph with negative of Bro. Ahmed Deedat as soon as you have received this letter.
  - The following is the information regarding the letters on the coming debate which we have received from different regions of the world.

Christians : 16,482

Muslims : 973

Neutral faiths 1,861

- You are kindly requested to send your further information to the Central Office.

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

**Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002**

Post: Akkayapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at: jayashallive.org | E-mail: bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone: 91 891-2745745, 2720027

BY REGD. POST WITH ACK.DUE

Dt. 15-06-1995

Dear Brother Mr. Ahmed Deedat,

My greetings to you.

Needless to say that you hurled a challenge to the christendom that you would disprove within two minutes and throw away in any court the Bible version that Jesus Christ was crucified.

I accepted your challenge as you agreed for a meeting at the P.W.D. grounds in Vijayawada on 06-06-1995 between 6.00 P.M. and 8.00 P.M. when you and I had to place our view points before the gathering.

On 03-06-1995 a person said to be yourself rang me up from Kurnool when I was at my residence in Visakhapatnam, greeted me and putdown the phone. I went to Vijayawada on 04-06-1995 itself from Visakhapatnam.

Huge arrangements for the meeting were made at P.W.D. grounds, vijayawada on 06-06-1995, hoping that you would not fail to come to the dias. I was bodily present there and oversaw the arrangements from 8.00 A.M. itself. In spite of the fact that I had no information about your arrival in Vijayawada on or before 06-06-1995.

Because, there were no traces of kindself on 06-06-1995 I was at the venue till 9.00 P.M. sending back about 3 lakh people who gathered there, having come to the debate braving scorching me from distant places.

I waited till today expecting some information from you. But I am disappointed as there is no information regard you on 06-06-1995.

Under these circumstances I am sure that you fairly accept that your absence on 06-06-1995 from the venue of the meeting amounts to your complete rout. Had you hurried up to the venue of the meeting, take it from me, I would have scissored your version into pieces and thrown out before the audience and uphold the truth of my version even within one minute i.e., in 60 seconds.

Contd...2

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

If you are honest, please accept your defeat at my hands to uphold the principles of ethics.

At this juncture, with due respect to the Quran, I advise you strongly to confine yourself to the tenants of Quoran, sanctity of Namaz and sayings of Prophet Mohammed instead of slinging mud against the religious texts of other faiths particularly the Holy Bible, which is followed by about 175 crores of people on the globe.

Please, do not indulge yourself in unnecessary correspondence with me once again as the letus emanating from you, a defeated person, do not merit any reply, muchless revoke any reaction.

Yours sincerely,

  
**DIRECTOR**  
**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY**  
**INDIA**

To

Mr. AHMED DEEDAT,  
Islamic Propagation Centre International,  
4th Floor, 124, Queen Street,  
DURBAN - 4001, R.S.A.

The Sensational International Spiritual Debate

# "WAS CHRIST CRUCIFIED?"



Inviting for challenge, having trounced world famous theorists, rational atheists and pseudo-Christian representatives abetting satanic invasions, the ecumenic undefeated fighter Daiva Gnani, Jayashali

**P.D.SUNDARA RAO**  
CHURCH OF CHRIST, VISAKHAPATNAM  
DIRECTOR  
BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY  
INDIA



Accepting the challenge, having defeated renowned Christian theologians, scholars, writers ridiculing christian faith and its foundational beliefs, rowing in hype and hoopla over his belief in his invincibility, arriving in India to take on the challenger

**AHMED DEEDAT**  
PRESIDENT  
ISLAMIC PROPAGATION CENTRE  
INTERNATIONAL  
SOUTH AFRICA

Jayashali P. D. Sundara Rao accepts the Challenge of Ahmed Deedat who claimed - 'I can debate with any single one of the millions of followers of Christ at any corner of the World at any time and in less than two minutes prove wrong the alleged belief about the divinity of Christ and that he was resurrected after his crucifixion and demonstrate that he was just a common man'.

**Date : 06-06-1995**  
**Time : 6 P.M. to 8 P.M.**  
**Venue : P.W.D. GROUNDS**  
**VIJAYAWADA (A.P.)-INDIA**

In a sensational climax, subsequent to the honourable jury's judgement, the vanquished will accept in all humility the faith and religion of the champion.

For details contact : M. Johnson Victor, M.B.Th., State President, Christian Gospel Society, D.No.49-35-26, Akkayyapalem, Visakhapatnam - 530 016. A. P., INDIA. Phone : (0091) 0891 - 545745

Designed & Printed at : Shrivani Graphics, 3-4-610/3, Lane Opp: to Deepak Theatre Bus Stop, Narayanguda, Hyderabad - 500 029.

سنسنی خیز بین الاقوامی روحانی مباحثہ

## ”کیا عیسیٰ مسیح کو مصلوب کیا گیا تھا؟“



اس چیلنج کو جناب احمد دیدات قبول کرتے ہوئے - ہندوستان تشریف لائے ہیں - جنہوں نے دنیا بھر کے قابل اور مشہور عیسائی حکمران اور اہم اہل قلم حضرات کو شکست دے کر عیسائی انداز فکر کی نفی کرتی ہے

احمد دیدات  
اسلامک پروموشن سٹر جنوبی انڈیا



دیوانیائی جے ٹال پی - ڈی - سندر راؤ ڈاکٹر بائبل اوفن یونیورسٹی انڈیا چیلنج کرتے ہیں - جنہوں نے دنیا بھر کے لیے دین ، ناسک ، شیطان خیالات رکھنے والے شعبہ دہ ہاروں سے مقابلہ کر کے انہیں شکست دی ہے -

جے ٹال پی ڈی سندر راؤ احمد دیدات کا یہ چیلنج قبول کرتے ہیں - جنہوں نے یہ دعویٰ کیا ہے کہ ” میں کسی وقت دنیا کے کسی بھی کونے میں عیسیٰ مسیح کے کرڈوں پر توں میں سے کسی کے ساتھ بھی بحث کر سکتا ہوں اور وہ سنٹ سے بھی کم وقت میں عیسیٰ کے مہذبہ خدا ہونے کے عقیدہ کو غلط ثابت کر سکتا ہوں اور یہ کہ انہیں بھانسی پر چڑھانے کے بعد وہ زندہ ہونگے تھے - اور یہ بھی ثابت کر سکتا ہوں کہ وہ ایک عام آدمی تھے

**Date : 06-06-1995**

**Time : 6 P.M. to 8 P.M.**

**Venue : P.W.D. GROUNDS  
VIJAYAWADA (A.P.)-INDIA**

سنسنی خیز ٹاکس کے بعد شکست ہونے پر جنہوں کے فیصلے سے خودہ قضیہ کھلیا ہے قضیہ اور اعلان کیا جاتے ہوئے اسے قبول کر لے گا۔

مزید تفصیلات کیلئے ریل پبلیکیشن : ایم جاسن کولاس ڈی ڈی راجینی صدر مرکزی عیسائی سماجی کان کنیر ۲۹-۲۰-۲۰۰۰  
کھلم وکھلم ۱۶-۲۰۰۰ کولہرولیش انڈیا فون کنیر ۰۹۱-۰۰۱۱-۰۵۵۷۵۵

# DECCAN Chronicle

**Vijayawada, Wednesday June 7, 1995**

Debate on Was Christ crucified cancelled

From Our Bureau

Vijayawada, June 6 : The debate between the director of Bible Open University, Mr. P.D. Sundara Rao and the president of Islamic Propagation Centre International, South Africa, Mr. Ahmed Deedat on "Was Christ Crucified" here on Tuesday was cancelled.

The President of Christian Gospel Society of India, twin cities, Dr. B. John and the debater, Mr. Sundara Rao, were found at the venue. Mr. Deedat who was supposed to come from South Africa as announced by the organisers did not turn up.

Sensing trouble at the venue, the police cancelled the permission for the debate, dispersed the crowd.



**Vijayawada, Wednesday, June 7, 1995**

**Copş Break up debate meet**

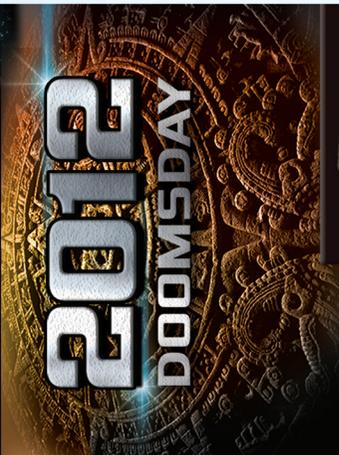
Vijayawada : Tension built up at the PWD grounds here on Tuesday when members of Muslim and Christian communities gathered in strength following an invitation for an open debate on the genuineness of the contents of the Bible.

People gathered there when the word got around that Mr. Sundara Rao, director of the Bible Open University, dared Mr. Deedat of Islamic Propagation Centre, South Africa, to attend an open debate on the letter's claims that the contents in the Bible were only a creation.

Mr. Sundara Rao's supporters set up a dais at the PWD grounds and made all arrangements for the open date. But Mr. Deedat failed to turn up at the meeting.

# 2012 IS NOT THE END OF THE WORLD

## CHALLENGE TO THE WORLD NEWS MEDIA



# 2012 DOOMSDAY



NATIONAL GEOGRAPHIC

HISTORY

TV 18

BBC NEWS

The Book of REVELATION

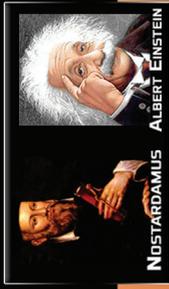
Challenge to the World News Media "2012 is not the end of the world" Rumors are on air by the news media like the demon in the disguise of God. 'Here is the tail, there is the tiger' says the media. Earnings are high in the line of the media causing the outcome of more and more new channels everyday. Knowing the innocent pulse of the people, media are engaged in investing huge fortunes in the guise of "Better Society". These double edged announcements reveal that – pesticides are involved in cool drinks on one side and on the other they advertise and promote the sale of these beverages by captioning "Taste the thunder". People are preyed to the present media. Publishing and telecasting all these crazy stunts as facts are taking the gullible for the ride. They stated:

The world is going to end in 2008 through the collider experiment in Geneva.  
An asteroid would hit the earth in 2007, and the human race would become extinct.  
All the planets would come in a straight line and something strange will happen to the mankind.  
1999 would be the end of the age.  
Challenged God through Human Genome Project to expand human life.  
They build another world through Biosphere-2 with a huge torture.  
Aliens are ready to invade earth who are most advanced than humans.  
Though all the above issues were challenged openly these media people are like the scorpion bitten burglars. So, now I come up with the new challenge that on "2012 December 21, Doomsday" the world is not going to end. Face me in any of my public meetings accompanied by your scientists and their ideologies.

One n only International Challenging Dynamic Speaker  
Viswa Vignana Saaravabowma, Aatmaghani, Daivagnani,  
Jayashali P.D.SUNDARA RAO



P.D.SUNDARA RAO



NOSTARDAMUS ALBERT EINSTEIN

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



# BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA

I N T E R N A T I O N A L

Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002

Post: Akkayapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at: [jayashallive.org](http://jayashallive.org) | E-mail: [bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com](mailto:bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com) | Phone: 91 891-2745745, 2720027

1<sup>st</sup> October, 2010

## Attention: Mr. Stephen William Hawking

It is a common fact that a driver is required to drive a vehicle and so were your parents behind your birth. Then, is a Creator not required to create and drive this entire Creation? Yes, He is. It is pity on you being ignoramus of this, while even a common man is aware of it. Aiming at the gross ignorance of atheism and in order to see that there is no atheist in this present world, I have defeated many of them publicly so far. I am writing this to you to invite you and make you join them after defeating you. It has been a long time since I challenged NASA scientists. They seem to be shivering to face me to prove their authenticity.

## **Go through the following reasons for your present miserable state:**

- 'Stephen,' in the Bible, was a great Saint who was stoned and killed for **Christ Jesus**. Your parents made a very big mistake by naming you after such a wonderful hero. Being at the threshold of the Death you have committed a very big sin by thinking and giving statements against **the Creator** foolishly. Stephen, in the Bible was stoned for the Creator; but you, Mr. Stephen, are trying to stone the Creator.
- Despite your father being a doctor right from the time you entered your mother's womb, he did not take much care of your health. As a result, you have become handicapped.
- Deceiving mankind, you are wrongly claiming that the Aliens exist.
- Though your wife gave birth to your three children, she got parted owing to your ill nature. You have barbarically desired for the wife of Mr. David Mason who had made and presented a 'Talking Computer' to you since you were dumb.
- You claimed that there is no God in the book 'Grand Design.'
- Your mother was named after Jezebel who was one of the wicked and crooked women that worked against the Creator and tasted his wrath at the end, in the Bible. It itself shows your doomed future. It was also shame on her to be a communist member.

You have drawn your death day nearer by saying that there is no Creator (God). You are doomed to be defeated in my hands. Your older brother in the history, Mr. Charles Darwin committed the same sin by stating so and left this world. Though he realized the truth at the end, he could not convey this to the world. You should not repeat the same mistake.

Therefore, on behalf of the **Powerful Creator of this entire Universe**, I challenge you through this letter to stand for your statement that there is no Creator and prove it before me, if you have enough wits and guts. I hereby leave the option to you to decide the place for the public debate between us. Is it in England or in India? Choice is yours. Let me know if you are ready for this challenge otherwise accept the defeat. We shall discuss the terms and conditions in the further process.

One n only International Challenger

**Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali**

**P.D.SUNDAR RAO**, Director

Bible Open University-India International

**Watch and go through the following to know about me:**

1. [www.bibleverdict.org](http://www.bibleverdict.org)
2. The Challenging Letter to NASA Scientists
3. International Challenge on Davinci Code
4. The Future of the World
5. 2012 is not the end of the world
6. Mother's womb is the first school

**Copy to:**

1. All News Channels and Newspapers
2. UNI&PTI

To  
Mr. Stephen Hawking,  
DAMTP  
Centre for Mathematical Sciences,  
Wilber Force Road,  
Cambridge CB3 0WA,  
UNITED KINGDOM

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*



**DIKTATS**



*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

*Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002*

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : jayashalilive.org | E-mail : bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

To,

25<sup>th</sup> April, 2004

MR KOFI ANNAN  
UN SECRETARY GENERAL,  
FIRST AVENUE, UN PLAZA,  
NEWYORK CITY, N.Y.10017  
U.S.A.

Dear Sir,

It has to be highly appreciated for your decision-making in establishing peace among the nations of the world. But unfortunately 'because lawlessness will abound the love of many will grow cold' says Bible (Mathew 24:1-12) regarding the nature of human race. As a Bible literate knowing the destiny of the world I have already warned America. I am also sending '**The life book of Baghdad revealed in Bible**' one of my recent literature which reveals the fate of Iraq.

Please refer to the topic in between the page numbers 85 to 112 in the book sent to you. My request to all major publishers to publish these facts and writings worldwide was set aside. I am also enclosing their response to my letter requesting the above. I am also enclosing my letter to America and the letter sent to me from London. I hope that your honored personality may do the right job in doing good to all mankind.

God Bless You.

Servant of God in Christ.

One and only International Challenger

(P.D.Sundara Rao)

Director

Bible Open University-India

Atmaghani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

*Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002*

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : [jayashalilive.org](http://jayashalilive.org) | E-mail : [bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com](mailto:bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com) | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

To,  
**The NASA Headquarters,  
300 E Street SW,  
Washington DC 20024-3210.**

**August 11, 2004**

Dear Children,

Science in its infinite odyssey from Neolithic age to Nuclear age has made tremendous achievements in various walks of human life. It must be credited for its great inventions and discoveries which made man to lead a happy life on one half and must be pitied for not realizing Bible as the root of all modern sciences. This is because the Church and Christians of the previous ages did not possess the guts to prove the authenticity of Bible, but caused abhorrence by punishing and killing various scientists who explained the facts regarding the universe. Galileo, Copernicus and Bruno were some of them. The reason is, they have not studied and researched Bible meticulously. Church and Christians of the earlier age have misinterpreted Bible with wrong notions without understanding the truths hidden in it.

Physicists like Francis Crick have mistaken the Bible regarding the revolution of Earth whereas Charles Darwin made his confession on his deathbed realizing Bible as the book of God. Stop looking towards Bible with a religious look and accept the almighty power of God (The Great Attractor) who makes the worlds whirl around with His command.

Nowadays modern science is running after mirages in spending lavishly millions of money in the guise of advancement leaving behind the underprivileged millions who are deprived of bare necessities like food, water and clothing. However, did these experiments prove a success? If the 25 million dollar project Biosphere-2 is proved a failure then what good is done to the poor in the light of these advancements? I can clearly state that you people may not succeed in your mission to Mars and Mercury. Please go through the enclosed pamphlet and the book and know the veracity of Bible.

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

Dear Scientists, I once again **CHALLENGE** on behalf of Bible that it is a book of God and I am ready to prove its authenticity any where in the World.

God bless you.

Servant of God in Christ.

One and only International Challenger



(P.D.Sundara Rao)  
Director  
Bible Open University-India  
International.

**Enclosures:**

1. A scientific pamphlet
2. Letters to BBC & CNN
3. Letter to The President of America
4. Letter from The President of France
5. Letter from Australian Prime Minister
6. Letter from British Prime Minister
7. Letter to Noble Committee
8. Letter to John Kerry.

**Copy to:**

1. CNN
2. BBC

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

*Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002*

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at: [jayashallive.org](http://jayashallive.org) | E-mail: [bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com](mailto:bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com) | Phone: 91 891-2745745, 2720027

To,

3<sup>rd</sup> May, 2004

**Cable News Network  
P.O. Box 105366  
One CNN Center  
Atlanta, Georgia 30348**

Dear Brothers,

We believe in western countries that you people are true believers in faith and God than our eastern countries. Birth of Universe is still a poser to the modern sciences. Every science is the outcome of nature. On staring at the universe man fashioned sciences. The special concept, which I want to say, is that the word created the universe, which is none other than the **BIBLE**. As a Bible literate what I consider is –

**Hebrews 11:3** *Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.*

**Romans 4:17** *(As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickened the dead, and called those things, which be not as though they were.*

**Genesis 1:3,6,9** - *And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.* Bible is mightier than the modern sciences.

I dispatch to you a special literature that challenges the ideologies of modern man and also reveals the greatness of Bible and the fate of the nations. Please go through the page numbers 85 to 112 with a special writing "America who could save you?" and also the "The life book of Baghdad revealed in Bible". If you really believe in God then let the state of these nations be known to the people of the world to let the new society for humanity be build through your media. **Romans 1:19-20** - *Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:*

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

I have challenged many scientists in my book “**THE LION’S ROAR OF JAYASHALI AT THE GROSS IGNORANCE OF THE NEW MILLENIUM (Intelligentsia of the world beware!)**” few of them are

- a) *Does science succeed in Human Genome Project?*
- b) *Does Aliens exist?*
- c) *Bible’s forecast on Biosphere’s failure etc.*

I challenge any scientist of the world to invalidate the concepts written by me. Please read the concepts within and if you believe in the existence of God then let the world also be aware of these views.

Please go through the copy of the letters to Mr. President, USA and to the UN Secretary General, UNO and also the mail sent to me from London.

God bless you.

Servant of God in Christ.

One and only International Challenger



**(P.D.Sundara Rao)**

**Director**

**Bible Open University-India**

**Enclosures:**

**Letter to President ,USA.**

**Letter to Un Secretary General, UNO**

**Letter from London.**

"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : jayashallive.org | E-mail : bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

To,

3<sup>rd</sup> May, 2004

**BBC WORLD  
CUSTOMER RELATIONS  
PO BOX 5054  
LONDON W12 OZY  
UNITED KINGDOM.**

Dear Brothers,

We believe in western countries that you people are true believers in faith and God than our eastern countries. Birth of Universe is still a poser to the modern sciences. Every science is the outcome of nature. On staring at the universe man fashioned sciences. The special concept, which I want to say, is that the word created the universe, which is none other than the **BIBLE**. As a Bible literate what I consider is –

*Hebrews 11:3 Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.*

*Romans 4:17 (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickened the dead, and called those things, which be not as though they were.*

*Genesis 1:3,6,9 - And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters. And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so. Bible is mightier than the modern sciences.*

I dispatch to you a special literature that challenges the ideologies of modern man and also reveals the prominence of Bible and the fate of the nations. Please go through the page numbers 85 to 112 with a special writing "America who could save you?" and also the "The life book of Baghdad revealed in Bible". If you really believe in God then let the state of these nations be known to the people of the world to let the new society for humanity be build through your media. *Romans 1:19-20 - Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse:*

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7

I have challenged various scientists in my book “**THE LION’S ROAR OF JAYASHALI AT THE GROSS IGNORANCE OF THE NEW MILLENIUM (Intelligentsia of the world beware!)**” few of them are

- a) *Does science succeed in Human Genome Project?*
- b) *Does Aliens exist?*
- c) *Bible’s forecast on Biosphere’s failure etc.*

I challenge any scientist of the world to invalidate the concepts written by me. Please read the concepts within and if you believe in the existence of God then let the world also be aware of these views.

Please go through the copy of the letters to Mr. President, USA and to the UN Secretary General, UNO and also the mail sent to me from London.

God bless you.

Servant of God in Christ.

One and only International Challenger



**(P.D.Sundara Rao)**

**Director**

**Bible Open University-India**

**Enclosures:**

**Letter to President ,USA.**

**Letter to Un Secretary General, UNO**

**Letter from London.**

"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at: jayashallive.org | E-mail: bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone: 91 891-2745745, 2720027

**Mr. John Kerry,  
304 Russell Building,  
Third Floor,  
Washington D.C. 20510**

**26<sup>th</sup> July, 2004**

Dear son John Kerry,

Greetings to you, all Democratic Party members and my American Brethren in the name of Lord Jesus Christ.

As children of God, we all share His spirit and the blood of His son Jesus Christ. As a Bible literate I would like to bring to your thought some Biblical advises as we all, as Christians honor and regard the word of God. Please consider these carefully, if not America may be pitched into great jeopardy. We might be enemies to the world but not to our heavenly Father. The same letter of content was written to George W. Bush addressing all Americans.

America is backing Israel unconditionally by aiding them in defending Palestinians and other Muslim countries. If this continues, America might become, enemy to all the Muslim countries of the world who indirectly support the Palestinians. Do not cost the lives of Americans for the sake of Israel who are the accursed lot to the Lord even to this day. Americans have already paved the way for the fury of God causing the attacks by Al-Quaida.

I applaud all the Jewish Christians who accepted Jesus Christ as their Lord. Only those Jews are blessed but the left over are the cursed lot. *Rom 10:1-3 Brothers, my heart's desire and prayer to God for the Israelites is that they may be saved. For I can testify about them that they are zealous for God, but their zeal is not based on knowledge. Since they did not know the righteousness that comes from God and sought to establish their own, they did not submit to God's righteousness.* A Jew cannot become the son of God simply accepting Father. He is bound to accept Jesus as Christ. *1 John 2:22-23 Who is the liar? It is the man who denies that Jesus is the Christ. Such a man is the antichrist-he denies the Father and the Son. No one who denies the Son has the Father; whoever acknowledges the Son has the Father also.* Show generosity towards Jews in making them to turn around to accept Christ as savior but not supporting them in combat.

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali  
**P.D. Sundara Rao**  
Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**  
M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,  
Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**  
M.B.Th., Ph.D.,  
Joint Director

"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7

If you really care for the comfort of America, then act according to the doctrines of Bible. As a contesting person to the presidency, consider the welfare of Americans. If really you want to be elected as the head of America, then I can make your dream come true by pleading our heavenly Father. *Romans 13:1 Everyone must submit himself to the governing authorities, for there is no authority except that which God has established. The authorities that exist have been established by God. Daniel 4:32 You recognize that the Most High is ruler over the realm of mankind and bestows it on whomever He wishes.'*

Please go through the enclosures and my letter to Mrs. Sonia Gandhi explaining the power established by God on the world.

God bless you.

One and only International Challenger

Servant of God in Christ.



(P.D.Sundara Rao)

Director

Bible Open University-India,  
International.

Encl:

1. Letter to The President of America
2. Letter from British Prime Minister
3. Letter from Australian Prime Minister
4. Letter from The President of France
5. Letters to BBC and CNN
6. Letter to Sonia Gandhi
7. Letter to Noble Committee
8. Letter to Mr. Kofi Annan, UNO
9. A scientific pamphlet.

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

*Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002*

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : [jayashallive.org](http://jayashallive.org) | E-mail : [bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com](mailto:bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com) | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

To,

**26<sup>th</sup> January, 2004**

The Honorable President and to all fellow Americans.

Dear Brethren,

If a question is posed to the world "which is the biggest Christian kingdom in the world?" even a kid can give the answer i.e. America. As a Bible literate I would like to emphasize the fate and the greatest terror, which could strike America once again, which is under constant threat by the great evil power of the world.

After a long-lasting rule of 70 years U.S.S.R. is finally alienated and collapsed as per the world history. As a Christian I never wish that to happen to America. The previous attack on America is nothing but only due to the support given to the Israel. If Bible is treated as the Holy Book of Christians then one thing must be scrupulously taken into consideration that whoever disbelieves Jesus as Messiah are termed as Anti Christ's by Bible. # 2 John 7-11 Many deceivers (Majority Israelis), who do not acknowledge Jesus Christ as coming in the flesh (as Messiah), have gone out into the world. Any such person is the deceiver and the antichrist. Watch out that you do not lose what you have worked for, but that you may be rewarded fully. Anyone who runs ahead and does not continue in the teaching of Christ does not have God; whoever continues in the teaching has both the Father and the Son. If anyone comes to you and does not bring this teaching, do not take him into your house or welcome him. Anyone who welcomes him shares in his wicked work. # 1 Thess 2:15,16 Jews who killed the Lord Jesus and the prophets and also drove us out. They displease God and are hostile to all men in their effort to keep us from speaking to the Gentiles so that they may be saved. In this way they always heap up their sins to the limit. The wrath of God has come upon them at last.

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

The courtesy shown towards Israel by Americans must be centralized to make them to believe in Christ but not to support them in combat. My humble appeal to all my American Brethren is that they must not turn out to be a prey in the sight of God by helping such people who even today never believe in Christ as Messiah.

Please go through the verdict of God regarding the Israel from page no 85 to 112. These words are not from me but the words, which God wanted to convey to his people. My job is done. Do not become evildoers in the sight of God and welcome disaster.

Servant of God in Christ.

One and only International Challenger

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali



(P.D.Sundara Rao)

Director

Bible Open University-India

Copy to:

1. Washington Post Company, Washington.
2. British Prime Minister, London.
3. Pope John Paul II, Vatican City State, Europe.
4. Honorable President, India.

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

**Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002**

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at: [jayashalilive.org](http://jayashalilive.org) | E-mail: [bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com](mailto:bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com) | Phone: 91 891-2745745, 2720027

**22 Oct 2005**

*Ezekiel 14: 13 "Son of man, if a country sins against me by being unfaithful and I stretch out my hand against it to cut off its food supply and send famine upon it and kill its people and their animals.*

To  
The Honorable President of America

Dear Sir,

I had written a letter on 26 January 2004 predicting the fate of America according to the Bible but you people had not responded but ignored and set those words aside and now fallen under constant threats. Do not despise the chastening of the Lord and be discouraged when you are rebuked by Him. Do not underrate these words from me as of an Indian but from the Great Almighty, else you would be pitched into more danger and liable for greater disasters.

Please once again go through the words of God regarding the fate of your country from the topic "**America who could save you**" in the enclosed CD. Amend all your constitutional laws according to the Bible and subject yourselves to the God Almighty. If you really care for these words and a change of heart then I would plead God for your safety and put an end to all the disasters and terrors.

Carefully go through few golden words from Bible regarding those who disobeyed the laws of God.

*John 3:8 The wind blows wherever it pleases.*

*Ps 148:8 Lightning and hail, snow and clouds, stormy winds that do his bidding.*

*Job 37:13 He brings the clouds to punish people, or to water his earth and show his love.*

*Isa 29:6 The Lord Almighty will come with thunder and earthquake and great noise, with windstorm and tempest and flames of a devouring fire.*

*Jer 23:19 See, the storm of the Lord will burst out in wrath, a whirlwind swirling down on the heads of the wicked.*

*2 Kings 19:35 That night the angel of the Lord went out and put to death a hundred and eighty-five thousand in the Assyrian camp. When the people got up the next morning—there were all the dead bodies!*

*Heb 1:7 In speaking of the angels he says, "He makes his angels spirits, and his servants flames of fire.*

*Ps. 104:4 He makes winds his messengers, a flames of fire his servants.*

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

**Few challenges which America is facing now:**

America is now being hampered by many horrors beginning from the terrorist attacks. It is facing great challenges from the hurricanes 'Katrina' 'Rita' and recently 'Wilma'. The world's biggest superpower is now being humiliated by many struggles, which are explained briefly hereunder:

1. The revolt of South Americans in Ecuador region for oil.
2. The decision of Venezuela regarding the society of 'Petro Caribbean'.
3. The bankruptcy of America's biggest oil company 'Unocal'
4. The pressure from Kyrgyzstan to evacuate the military camps of America.
5. The foundation for the 'Asian Highway' laid by UNESCOPE from Tokyo to Istanbul joining 33 nations etc.

As a humble servant of God I once again plead your country because it very dangerous to fall into the hands of God because He can judge anyone who disobeys Him. One true fact which has to be appreciated and accepted is that in a single tremor recently occurred near Pakistan occupied Kashmir(PoK) thousands of terrorists were alienated by God though the Prime Nations of the world declared 'War on Terrorism' to catch hold of those militants but failed. So do not pave way for the wrath of God for more destruction.

In HIS service



**(Jayashali P.D.Sundara Rao)**

**Director**

**Bible Open University-India International**

Enclosures:

1. The first letter stating the threat to America
2. Letter to UNO Secretary General, Dt: 25-04-2004
3. Letter from England. Dt: 11-02-2004
4. Letter from Australia, Dt: 03-06-2004
5. Letter from France. Dt: 07-07-2004
6. Letter to John Kerry before elections
7. Pamphlet of Ahmed Deedat who spoke blasphemously on Bible and defeated.
8. A leaflet proving the authenticity of Bible
9. Advice to the Noble Committee
10. A compact disc with word documents on '*The Lion's Roar of Jayashali at the gross ignorance of the new millennium*'
11. B.B.C. Letter
12. C.N.N. Letter
13. NASA Letter
14. Letter to Sonia Gandhi
15. Life Book of Baghdad

"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : jayashalilive.org | E-mail : bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

To,  
Mrs. Sonia Gandhi,  
President,  
Indian National Congress,  
New Delhi.

9<sup>th</sup> June, 2004

Dear Beloved children of God Sonia and Rajasekhar Reddy,

As a Bible literate I would like to bring to you few bare facts that no one have written. And I hope you could make a carefully study. These facts are related to your lives and also the fate of India. Somersaulting the predictions of many false swamis, babas, ignorant political leaders and oracles of astrologers congress party came into power again. The truth for the election of congress government nation wide has to be carefully ascertained which I have written below. Please read carefully and put your intellect on it.

1. Medo Persian kingdom was one among the greatest nations, which ruled the world 450 B.C. Its emperor was Xerxes. His empire extended from Ethiopia to India covering 127 provinces. Due to her arrogance queen Vashti was terminated and the King replaced Esther. At that time an ordinance was passed by king Xerxes to assassinate Jews worldwide. If that order was executed all the Jews would have been killed and even Christ would have not been born and there would have not been the Christian era. So queen Esther was appointed only to save the Jews from that order by the will of God. *Esther 4:14 And who knows but that you have come to royal position for such a time as this?" For if you remain silent at this time, relief and deliverance for the Jews will arise from another place, but you and your father's family will perish.*
2. Until 16<sup>th</sup> century Bible was not known to the world. The birth of John Guten Berg and the invention of press paved the way for the printing of Bible for the first time and published to the entire world. The great British Empire subjugated the world by the will of God only to introduce Bible to all the nations of the world. This was done only by the will of God but not by their warfare or cannons.
3. The ignorant and haughty cult dominated Afghanistan with fundamentalism who named themselves as Talibans, were swiped out from Afghanistan in a short span as soon as they drove away the Christian missionaries from their country. This was also the verdict of God.
4. O.P.Thyagi once a parliamentarian and a fundamentalist who decided to raise a bill in the parliament to drive out all Christians from India during the rule of Janata government who all of a sudden dropped into the death pit and later the Janata government was hurled down.

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali  
**P.D. Sundara Rao**  
Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**  
M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,  
Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**  
M.B.Th., Ph.D.,  
Joint Director

"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7

Congress won the majority to rule the nation only by the destiny and will of God but not by monetary, weaponry or the liberality of voter gods.

*Daniel 4:17 "The decision is announced by messengers, the holy ones declare the verdict, so that the living may know that the Most High is sovereign over the kingdoms of men and gives them to anyone he wishes and sets over them the lowliest of men."*

*Romans 13:1-2 Everyone must submit himself to the governing authorities, for there is no authority except that which God has established. The authorities that exist have been established by God.*

*John 19:10,11 Pilate said. "Don't you realize I have power either to free you or to crucify you?" Jesus answered, "You would have no power over me if it were not given to you from above."*

- a) Please read the interesting and sensational concept written from Bible **"The life book of Baghdad revealed in Bible"** which explains the situation cropped in Iraq, as they were daggers drawn only due to their disobedience towards God.
- b) Please read the topic 'America who could save you' warning George W. Bush for supporting Israel by bringing the wrath of God onto them from the book **" The Lions roar of Jayashali" at the gross ignorance of the new millennium (Intelligentsia of the world beware!)** page numbers 85 to 112, which reveals the fate of America.
- c) Please go through the letter to CNN and BBC through which I have challenged the modern sciences proving the omnipresence of God and the authenticity of Bible.

Exercise your power given by God to protect Christianity with all other religions to prevail harmony in the country.

God bless you.

Servant of God in Christ.

One and only International Challenger



(P.D.Sundara Rao)

Director

Bible Open University-India

Enclosures:

- 1.Copy to Chief Minister, AP.
- 2.Letter from British Prime Minister.
- 3.Letter to BBC.
- 4.Letter to Kofi Annan.
- 5.Letter to President,USA

*"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6*



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

**Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002**

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : jayashallive.org | E-mail : bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

Date: 01-09-2017

Attention to All media around the World

Dear brothers,

People in this world are so innocent as they believe in all cock and bull stories published by many authors and statements given by any scientist that the world would come to an end. This has been the epitome topic of the world creating confusion and fear all over the world. Recently 2012 December 21 is declared as the D-Day of the world as witnessed by the Myanmar Calendar supported by Einstein, Newton and even been filmed by Hollywood pictures resulted in creating havoc in the world causing thousands of deaths as announced in all media. Again now some websites and authors like **David Meade** are making false statements for the end of world in September 23<sup>rd</sup> 2017 or 2032 basing on Bible verses without knowing the real essence of them.

We as Christians now pronounce real aspects from Bible which are to be taken as counters for all the fake statements made by authors like David Meade. I P.D.Sundara Rao, a challenger, as a director of Bible Open university India International would like to counter these fake statements and also would bet for an amount of **10 Crore** to prove their statements as wrong and am ready for a debate with such people on behalf of Bible. So I would like to make a note to the present news media who fight for facts and people to publish this fact only to protect innocent people not to lay their life astray believing such wrong notions.

Thanking you

In Lords service

*P.D. Sundara Rao* 01.09.2017

P.D.Sundara Rao

**International Challenger**

Director, Bible Open University India, International

BOUI Buildings, Akkayyapalem

Visakhapatnam-530016

Andhra Pradesh, INDIA.

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

*"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7*

# CHALLENGE

## IT'S WORTH 10 CRORES

WHAT'S YOUR WORTH..?



**David Meade**  
American

**EARTH WILL DESTROY**

on

**Sept 20-23, 2017**



**JAYASHALI  
P.D. SUNDARA RAO  
INDIAN**

**YouTube**  
Bouli LiveTv

Earth will not destroy on  
Sep 20 - 23, 2017

**PLANET X**  
THE 2017 ARRIVAL

BY DAVID MEADE

"We Speak Wisdom Among the Mature" - 1 Corinthians 2:6



**BIBLE OPEN UNIVERSITY - INDIA**

**I N T E R N A T I O N A L**

Registered Under Jayashali Educational Society 1364/2002

Post: Akkayyapalem | City: Visakhapatnam | State: Andhra Pradesh | Country: India  
Visit us at : jayashalilive.org | E-mail : bibleopenuniversityindia@gmail.com | Phone : 91 891-2745745, 2720027

To,  
The Norwegian Noble Institute,  
Drammensveien 19  
NO-0255 OSLO

25<sup>th</sup> April, 2004

Dear Sirs,

I appreciate your dedicated work in presenting the Noble prizes in reverence to Mr Alfred Noble to all those intelligentsia of the world for their incredible researches in many walks of life which all are the extracts from the nature. But unfortunately it is to be pitied that modern technological inventions are more destructive than constructive.

Nature as the encyclopedia of all sciences when studied and explored by men they are credited but the Word of God i.e., Bible, which created the nature, is never acknowledged. I have recently written a book called "*The Lion's Roar of Jayashali at the gross ignorance of the new millennium (Intelligentsia of the world beware!)*" explains the prominence of Bible, how it topsy-turvy's the modern sciences and also the future of some countries revealed earlier for the establishment of peace among the nations of the world which is one of the foremost will of Alfred Noble. Few among them are "The life book of Baghdad revealed in Bible" and "America who could save you". Please read them carefully for the benefit of those countries to fulfill the will of Noble "shall have done the most or the best work for fraternity between nations, for the abolition or reduction of standing armies and for the holding and promotion of peace congresses".

At this juncture I would like to pose a question to your committee that awarding Noble peace prize to Mr. Andrei Sakharov for inventing the Hydrogen bomb for mass destruction justifies the will of Alfred Noble?

God Bless You.

Servant of God in Christ.

One and only International Challenger

(P.D.Sundara Rao)

Director

Bible Open University-India

Atmagnani, Daivagnani, Jayashali

**P.D. Sundara Rao**

Director

**Dr. & Prof. L. Prasanna Babu**

M.A., B.L., M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

**Dr. & Prof. M. Johnson Victor**

M.B.Th., Ph.D.,

Joint Director

"Get wisdom and with all thy getting get understanding" - Proverbs 4:7

# index

1. Can Animals recognize the Natural Disasters before their Occurrence?	1
2. Will the Universe Vanish when the earth turns to ash?	5
3. Is there Congenital Sin?	9
4. The Falsity of Astrology	15
5. What is the actual name of God, the Father?	25
6. The Devil seated in house of the Lord	33
7. Evil Spirit in the guise of the Holy Spirit	37
8. Does Enchantment, Conjure and Demons Exist?	59
9. Satan the dubious tongued interpreter and the invisible foe of Christians	65
10. Does God love us? or Does He not show His Wrath?	69
11. Does God's will prevail on Man?	77
12. Free Medical Camp for the Sick of Soul	81
13. Is Theistic Christianity meant for our Needs?	85
14. Whither the Kingdom of Jesus Christ?	91

# index

15. The Underworld	99
16. Is it right for you to Pray to God without doing his Work?	113
17. Are the Festivals of Israelites meant for Christians?	117
18. Is it possible to see the Heavenly Father?	121
19. Have those who died since Abel gone to Heaven?	125
20. Who is Holyspirit ?	129
21. Is it prohibited for Christians to eat the offerings given to Idols?	133
22. Christian Women's Awakening	137
23. Is family planning essential for Christians?	155
24. Salt Fish	167
25. The birth star	179



shout in loud voices and ran away to a hill place along with the tourists who were on them. By this, they saved themselves and saved about 12 tourists on them. Similarly, in Tamil Nadu, India, Flamingos which emigrated from Siberia during winter seasons, which generally takes rest at seashores, flew away from seashores and rested on top of the trees that were too far away from the sea and escaped from the impact of the tsunami. A similar incident took place in Sri Lanka's national zoo park. Except for a few animals in the zoo, almost all the staff members of the zoo and tourists died due to the tsunami. According to studies of scientists of **EPTARI - ENVIRONMENTAL PROTECTION TRAINING AND RESEARCH INSTITUTE**, it was noted that due to the changes in nature there will be changes in trees. Just like a person under stress cannot perform the best at his levels, trees also cannot give their yield due to stress (which is called as ex-osmosis). Finally scientists, on their research on how animals were able to escape to safe places before the natural disasters, could note a few interesting facts about animals. They pointed out that animals could recognize the change in nature with their extrasensory perception. For example, human beings can listen to a sound with a frequency between 20 Hz to 20 kHz. Sound below 20 Hz (infrasound) cannot be audible to humans as well as sound above 20 kHz (ultrasounds) are intolerable to our ears. The infrasounds are audible to animals such as giraffes, whales, dogs, etc. Similarly, dolphins can hear the ultrasounds. Similarly, animals can smell what we cannot. As soon as any changes take place on earth, due to the electromagnetic waves (which travel with certain frequency) animals can sense the changes and escape to safe places to save their lives. It seems that in the older days, Greek scientists used to observe the behavior of animals to know about the upcoming disasters. By doing that they succeeded in guessing about an upcoming disaster.

Dear ones in Christ, scientists came to know about this now, but God spoke about it well before in the Bible. About 1400 B.C. in **Job 36:30-33: He uses them to judge some people and give food to many. His hands are covered with lightning that he commands to strike his designated target. His thunder declares his presence, and tells the animals what is coming.**" The thunder declares his presents and the storm gives news of his wrath. The man may not understand the news given by the storm, the wrath of God, but the animal who's eyes are waiting for God and God who give them their food in time (Psalms 145:15) can recognize about his wrath that is coming as a natural disaster on the heads of the evil-doers. In today's world, people do not believe in God and they do not listen to his words. **Jeremiah 6:10: To whom will I speak and give a warning so they'll listen? Look, their ears are closed, and they cannot hear. Look, this message from the LORD is contemptible to them; they don't delight in it.** People have turned so cruel that they keep their ears closed to God's words and they run for their desires. As a part of removing such people, God is sending upon them his wrath through a natural disaster.



Jeremiah 23:19: Look, the storm of the LORD's wrath has gone forth, a whirling tempest, and it will swirl down around the head of the wicked.

Ezekiel 13:13: "Therefore this is what the Lord GOD says, 'In my burning anger, I'll rip it open with a windstorm. In my anger, I'll rinse it off with rain, and put an end to it with a hailstorm in my destructive rage.

Proverbs 10:25: When the storm ends, the wicked vanish, but the righteous person is forever firm.

The natural disasters are sent by God to erase the evil-doers and not animals or birds. When we look into the Bible, animals are giving ears to God and following his commands better than us. For example, in the case of Jonah, a great fish did everything according to God's instruction. **Jonah 1:17: And the Lord made ready a great fish to take Jonah into its mouth; and Jonah was inside the fish for three days and three nights. And Jonah 2:10: And at the Lord's order, the fish sent Jonah out of its mouth on to the dry land.**

In the case of Elijah, ravens brought him bread in the morning and meat in the evening as per God's command. **1 Kings 17:4-6: And the ravens took him bread in the morning and meat in the evening; and the water of the stream was his drink.**

During the days of Noah, people did not listen to his words regarding the destruction prepared by God. Except for Noah and his family, no one entered the ark. But as per the God's command every sort of beast and cattle, and every sort of thing which goes on the earth, and every sort of bird. **They went with Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh in which is the breath of life. Male and female of all flesh went in, as God had said, and the ark was shut by the Lord - Genesis 7:13-16.**

Similarly, in the case of Balaam, Numbers 22:32-33: And the angel of the Lord said to him, Why have you given your ass blows these three times? See, I have come out against you to keep you back because your purpose is not pleasing to me. And the ass saw me, turning to one side from me three times: if she had not gone to one side, I would certainly have put you to death and kept her safe. God wants to keep the animal safe from natural disasters, which is meant for evil-doers. He is allowing them to escape to a safe place by sensing the natural disasters before their occurrence.

Below are the few references in this regard:

Isaiah 13:22: And wolves will be answering one another in their towers, and jackals in their houses of pleasure: her time is near, and her days of power will quickly be ended.

Job 39:19 and 25: Horses can smell the battle from far off.

Ecclesiastes 10:20: Do not curse the king, even in your thoughts. Do not curse the rich, even in your bedroom. For a bird will fly by and tell what you say, or something with wings may talk about it.

The man should at least learn from animals on how to depend on God. Because as per Job 38:41: Who (God) prepares food for the raven when its offspring cry out to God as they wander for lack of food." According to Psalms 147:9: He gives wild animals their food, including the young ravens when they cry. According to Isaiah 43:20: Wild animals, jackals, and owls will honor me because I provide water in the desert and streams in the wilderness to give drink to my people, my chosen ones. Man has to turn towards God. He should depend on God and listen to his words and should live according to his will to escape from natural disasters.



Recently, scientists have declared that earth is going to be destroyed one day. According to them, it may be destroyed due to the following reasons.

1. Under the name of safety and security, every country has invented powerful nuclear weapons like missiles. There are so many nuclear weapons across all nations that can burn the earth as much as 100 times. So, the earth may get destroyed due to the usage of these powerful bombs if at all a war breaks out between nations. Due to asteroids. Research predicts that if at all the asteroids hit the earth major portion of the earth will get destroyed.
2. Due to increasing pollution through smoke expelled from vehicles, factories, etc. Because of this, the level of CO<sub>2</sub> and other poisonous gases has increased. This has damaged the ozone layer, which prevents UV rays of the sun from directly entering the earth. As this layer is damaged, the earth is now directly exposed to ultraviolet rays. Due to this, we see an increase in the temperature of the earth, icebergs in the oceans getting melted increasing sea level; also called 'Global

## Will the Universe Vanish when the earth turns to ash?

Warming' or 'Green House Effect'. Due to this, earth which has 1/4th of land and may be submerged into water completely.

3. Due to black holes that have high attraction power. Black holes are more than a hundred times bigger than the size of the earth. If one such black hole comes closer to earth, the earth may get destroyed by getting attracted to it.

Now, scientists are making research about the possibility of survival on other planets, especially Mars. The reason behind their research is that if at all the earth gets destroyed by any above means then they go into some other planets for survival. They initially started their research on the moon and finally concluded that life on the moon is impossible. Now they have started their research on Mars.

Till now, we have seen the thoughts of scientists. If anything has to be said in regards to the universe, it is the God who has to tell about it because he is the creator. He is the only one who can tell what exactly is going to happen if the earth turns into ashes. First of all, is this earth going to be turned into ashes? Yes. According to **II Peter 3:7-10 – The elements will be destroyed by fire, and the earth and everything in it will be laid bare**. It is confirmed that one day it will be destroyed. Now, will the universe still exist when the earth gets destroyed? Let us look into the Bible. According to Genesis 1st chapter, God claims that he has created the earth and explained how he created it.





Job 37:12: - At is the direction they swirl around over the face of the whole earth to do whatever he commands them. This entire creation obeys the commands of God and does his will.

Isaiah 45:18: For this is what the Lord says— he who created the heavens, he is God;he who fashioned and made the earth, he founded it; he did not create it to be empty, but formed it to be inhabited— he says: "I am the Lord, and there is no other.

Acts 17:26 – from one man, he made every nation of men, that they should inhabit the whole earth.

Psalms 115:16 – The highest heavens belong to the Lord, but the earth he has given to man.

God created this earth as the only suitable place for our survival. Everything essential for human survival does exist only on earth. Air, water, plants, vegetable, fruits, flowers, etc are available only on this planet. Life in other planets or stars is highly impossible, according to the Bible, because God made this planet as the only eligible place for survival. Earth is the center of this universe. Even though the geocentric theory has been rejected by the scientist, it is very much true according to the Bible.

Will the Universe Vanish when the earth turns to ash?

Job 38:33 – Do you know the laws of the heavens? Can you set up God's dominion over the earth?

Psalms 68:8 – The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God. When the earth shakes, the entire universe will drop because the entire universe stands on earth.

Amos 9:6: It is he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth. For the entire universe, the foundation is on the earth. We know that the entire building stands on the foundation. Once the foundation is damaged then the entire building gets demolished. Similarly, if the earth gets destroyed, then the entire universe will be destroyed. For example – We see a hub in the center of the wheel of the bicycle to which the spokes are connected to bear the weight on it. If at all this gets damaged then we cannot use the entire bicycle. Similarly, if anything happens to the earth, the entire universe gets destroyed.

God has warned such scientists through his words Obadiah 1:4 – Though you soar high like the eagle and make your nest among the stars, I will bring you down even from there. God made the earth as the only dwelling place; we cannot prepare any planet for our survival because it is never possible. If this is the case then where can you survive to leave this earth? Once the earth turns into ashes then the entire universe gets vanished. There is no doubt about this. We cannot stop the destruction of this universe nor escape from the hands of God. The only thing that we have to do is to live for God and leave this earth, and finally dwell in the place of God where nothing can harm us.



## IS THERE CONGENITAL

# SIN?



**R**ight from the beginning when God created the first man in his image in nature, Satan is playing various tricks to deceive people. It has deceived humans who came from Adam by speaking against God's words. From then until now it has captivated every person under its authority. It has kept worldly people in the illusions of the world and God's children in its' deceitful words. Looking at that, God said pay attention to what you hear. Even believers in Berea searched the scriptures daily to check how far the words of Paul and Silas were correct. In New Testament, God wrote that you need to contend for the faith/scriptures and find out the deceiving acts of Satan carefully. If you fail to search the scriptures, which are the only power to save soul, then the god of this world will blind the minds of people from understanding the wisdom of God; so God wrote to be aware. Even though God has written many cautious words in the Bible, still Satan has succeeded in raising many false apostles, false prophets, and false preachers against God right from the 1<sup>st</sup> century itself. I have reminded you about this in many of my preaching (cassettes) and books.

Another arrow of fire used by Satan to deceive humans is saying "we are sinners through birth." It has raised many preachers to preach this and deceive believers. Many preachers are going into the religious books of other religions and are creating fascinating stories saying that these religious books speak about Christ. These preachers, who are preaching about the presence of Christ in other religious books, are indirectly accepting the gods/goddesses in their books to exist.

Jesus is the only true saviour and no other religious books have spoken about this. These preachers, who are not able to understand what is written in the Bible that is in their hands, are falling into legal trouble by speaking about other religious books; how many of you know this? These unrighteous preachers have extracted few useless words from other religious books and preaching that the process of birth is a sin and we are sinners through birth. By this, they are disrespecting God who made birth a holy act. As written earlier, it is Satan who is spoiling every work of God. Knowing this truth Peter in his letter said – **as he does in all his letters when he speaks in them of these matters. Some things in them are hard to understand, which the ignorant and unstable twist to their destruction, as they do the other Scriptures – II Peter 3:16-17.** Many things written in the book of wisdom, the Bible, have been twisted. Below I am writing an over-intelligent, deceitful context preached from the Bible that deviates many Christians.

**Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? There is not one – Job 14:4.** Based on this verse they argue that a clean person cannot be born from an unclean person, so we are all sinners through birth. A verse written in the Bible will not contradict another verse, because it is written by God who is in heaven. If there is anything contradictory that is written by God then there is no need to believe in such God. Because, because he cannot be God if he cannot stand on one word. Unclean means a person who sinned. Clean means a person without sin. Let us move forward and read some more verses from the Bible to understand this. **Everyone who makes a practice of sinning also practices lawlessness; sin is lawlessness – I John 3:4.** Right from Genesis through Revelation it is written that all who sin are sinners and because of this, they are facing death. When God is saying that a person is counted as a sinner when he sins, then how can a child be a sinner? When the Bible calls a person sinner when he sins is agreeable; but if it calls a child sinner who has not committed any sin then how is it agreeable. I do not need such Bible. Someone who contradicts in such a way is called a liar, according to today's society. So now shall we call God a liar now. It is not right. God is always the truth. Jesus was addressed by Jews as a demonic person. The reason for this was the demon-possessed in Jews proved that. Similarly, even preachers following demonic strategies are trying to prove God as a liar. Let us move further.

**And his disciples asked him, "Rabbi, who sinned, this man or his parents, that he was born blind?" Jesus answered, "It was not that this man sinned, or his parents, but that the works of God might be displayed in him – John 9:2-3.** Jesus said a person was born blind not because of sin. Even though he was blind he did not sin. But Satan preaches that we are sinners by birth. So, whose words should be believed? Is it Jesus' words or Satan's words? Do you think that Job's words are contradicting Jesus' words! Never. There is sin in the world, and people are committing sins and are leading a sinful life. When there is sin in the world and out of that if a person leads a clean life would be great. Job's words

explain that those who are born in this sinful world are committing sin in their lives and are turning unclean. - *All have turned aside; together they have become worthless; no one does good, not even one.*” For all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God – Roman 3:12, 23. It is written that all have turned aside and all have sinned. God said the sin entered by committing it and not everybody is sinners by birth. *Therefore, just as sin came into the world through one man, and death through sin, and so death spread to all men because all sinned— for sin indeed was in the world before the law was given, but sin is not counted where there is no law. Yet death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over those whose sinning was not like the transgression of Adam, who was a type of the one who was to come – Romans 5:12-14.* The above verse explains that there is sin in the world, and those who are born committed sin and experienced execution; there were few who did not sin but death reigned over them. When someone disobeys the law he is counted as a sinner, but God clearly explained that there are children and many who did not commit any sin. Failing to understand this, many have corrupted the word of God for their self-destruction. You need to repel against such preacher. They are extracting useless thoughts from other religious books and are mixing them with the book of greatest wisdom, the Bible. Bible clearly says that there is no place for a sinner in heaven. In such case - *But Jesus said, “Let the little children come to Me, and do not forbid them; for of such is the kingdom of heaven” – Matthew 19:14.* Jesus said these words about the righteous ones with hearts like children. Can we say they are sinners by birth? *And said, “Truly I say to you unless you are converted and become as little children, there is no way that you shall enter into the kingdom of heaven. Therefore, whoever shall humble himself as this little child, he is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven – Matthew 18:3.* Jesus is trying to explain to the people around him that the hearts of children are holy and they do not possess any sin. So preachers should try to understand this.

From Adam to Moses, death reigned over people, but from Moses to Jesus there was sin in the world as written by David in Psalms. Let us look at that verse – *Behold, I was brought forth in iniquity, and in sin did my mother conceive me – Psalms 51:5.* As they distorted the words of Job, similarly they distorted the words of David. David said that in sin his mother conceived him and it does not say that his mother conceived him with sin. David is saying that he was conceived when there was sin in the world, but he is not saying that he was conceived through sin committed by his mother and father. God said that the relationship between husband and wife is holy, and children are his gift. When God is clear in his thoughts what should we do to those preachers who are distorting his words? *If anyone comes to you and does not bring this doctrine, do not receive him into your house, and do not say to him, “Welcome!” For anyone who says, “Welcome!” to him is partaking in his evil works – II John 1:10-11.*

When we look at the birth of the first man – *And God said, “Let Us make man in Our image, after Our likeness; and let them have dominion over the fish of the*

sea and the fowl of heaven and the livestock and all the earth and over every creeping thing that crawls upon the earth.” And God created man in His own image, in the image of God He created him. He created them male and female. And God blessed them before they disobeyed God’s words. And God said to them, “Be (1) fruitful and (2) multiply, and (3) replenish the earth, and (4) subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea and the fowl of heaven and over every living thing that moves upon the earth” – Genesis 1:26-28. From the above words, it is a sin or blessing to conceive a child? The combination of husband and wife was made by God. It is the work of Satan to portray it as a sin. Are we heeding God’s preaching or Satan’s preaching? **Let marriage be held honourable by all, and the marital union be undefiled; for God will judge fornicators and adulterers – Hebrew 13:4.** Since it is the act established by God, it is honourable, undefiled, and holy.

Bible says that a marital union is an undefiled act, which is blessed by God, and through this union, God is gifting children to them. **For He provides for His beloved even as they sleep. Lo, children are the inheritance of the LORD; the fruit of the womb is a reward. As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man, so are the children of one’s youth. Happy is the man who has his quiver full of them; they shall not be ashamed, when they speak with their enemies in the gate – Psalms 127:2-5.** A preacher is foolish who is preaching that a child gifted by God is a sinner. He is disrespecting the birth of humans. It is time to correct such preachers. They are revolting against God and are turning enemies to Jesus’ teachings. There are in the disguise of Christian preachers who are distorting and looting thieves. In the first century, there were enemies to the apostles and disciples. They are none other than the scribes, Pharisees, Sadducees, and priests; their clan is today’s false apostles, false prophets, and selfish false preachers. Such preachers can be differentiated by those who read and understand the scriptures; if not it is impossible to differentiate them. 1400 years before Christ, God spoke about Job’s friend called Eliphaz the Temanite - **The LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, “My wrath is kindled against you and your two friends. For you have not spoken of Me what is right, as My servant Job has – Job 42:7. They are darkening counsel by words without knowledge – Job 38:2.** Just because it is written in the Bible, the words spoken by friends of Job are not right. They are the words that came out from the minds of humans and not by God himself. **What is man, that he can be pure? Or he who is born of a woman, that he can be righteous? Behold, God puts no trust in his holy ones, and the heavens are not pure in his sight – Job 15:14-15.** You should examine whether these are the words of God or words of humans; they are the words of humans. Let us see words of God from the Bible – **And God saw everything that he had made, and behold, “it was very good” - Genesis 1:31.**

Both these verses appear from the bible. One should have the biblical knowledge to understand which words are of God and which are not. Satan has succeeded in keeping people away from searching the scriptures of God. It has sent false

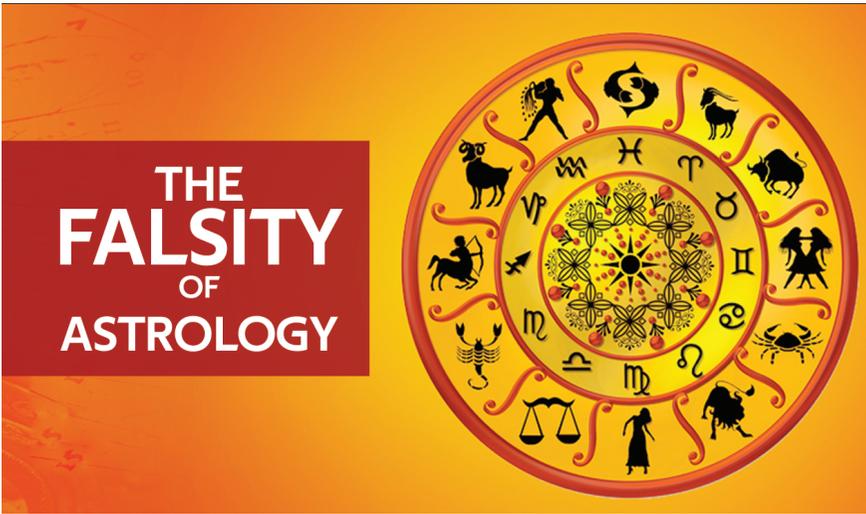
preachers to preach among the innocent believers and is deceiving them to everlasting fire. It has made them read few blessing verses in the name of promises and phrased few verses as golden verses, and made them avoid reading the rest from the Bible. By reading the below verse we can understand the situation of false preachers. “Not everyone who says to me, ‘Lord, Lord,’ will enter the kingdom of heaven, but the one who does the will of my Father who is in heaven. On that day many will say to me, ‘Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name, and cast out demons in your name, and do many mighty works in your name?’ And then will I declare to them, ‘I never knew you; depart from me, you workers of lawlessness.’ “Everyone then who hears these words of mine and does them will be like a wise man who built his house on the rock – Matthew 7:21-25. It is very important to differentiate between the words spoken by God and spoken by humans from the Bible. Eliphaz the Temanite said that nothing can man a man pure, a man born of a woman cannot be righteous, and God will not put trust in his servants. Now, therefore, take seven bulls and seven rams and go to my servant Job and offer up a burnt offering for yourselves. And my servant Job shall pray for you, for I will accept his prayer not to deal with you according to your folly. For you have not spoken of me what is right, as my servant Job has” – Job 42:8.

God said that everything that is created by him with his hard work is good; a mindless person who did not toil is addressing the work of God as unclean, so he needs to be punished. Similarly, those who are preaching that by birth we are sinner are addressing God’s work as unclean, and such preachers should be driven away. I am warning you not to allow them into the house and greet them because you will have a share in their evil acts. See, this alone I found, that God made man upright, but they have sought out many schemes – Ecclesiastes 7:29. God is saying that there is no sin in birth but as you are growing up in a sinful world you have sort out many schemes. A person becomes a sinner by committing sin and there is no sin in birth. God created man in His image, which means he created man with His characteristics. The birth of Adam was through God. Who comes from God, should have the likeness of God. The Bible says that this likeness is the invisible attributes of God. God is invisible to humans. No person can survive seeing him. Naked eyes cannot tolerate looking at the powerful soul. For his invisible attributes, namely, his eternal power and divine nature, have been clearly perceived, ever since the creation of the world, in the things that have been made – Romans 1:19-20. Everything in nature stands as a testimony for truth and purity. We have never seen a delay in the revolution of earth, moon, galaxies, billions of stars opposing the word of God. Everything in nature shows reality. We see that character in the nature every time. God gave these characters to his children too. Those who are worshipping God – But the hour is coming, and is nowhere when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth, for the Father is seeking such people to worship him. God is spirit, and those who worship him must worship in spirit and truth” – John 4:23,24.

In Ecclesiastes, it mentioned that God made man upright, which is with his characteristics; but they have fallen for sinful schemes. These preachers who are addressing birth as a sinful act must understand this. A criminal should face the punishment according to the law, and no law will punish his wife or son for his crime. When human laws are so lawful, how can these preachers turn God's law as unlawful? How should they be punished?

- The soul who sins shall die. The son shall not suffer for the iniquity of the father, nor the father suffers for the iniquity of the son. The righteousness of the righteous shall be upon himself, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon himself – Ezekiel 18:20.
- But he did not put to death the children of the murderers, according to what is written in the Book of the Law of Moses, where the LORD commanded, “Fathers shall not be put to death because of their children, nor shall children be put to death because of their fathers. But each one shall die for his own sin” – II Kings 14:6.
- But every one shall die for his own iniquity. Each man who eats sour grapes, his teeth shall be set on edge – Jeremiah 31:30.
- Condemning the guilty by bringing his conduct on his own head, and vindicating the righteous by rewarding him according to his righteousness – I King 8:31.
- Tell the righteous that it shall be well with them, for they shall eat the fruit of their deeds. Woe to the wicked! It shall be ill with him, for what his hands have dealt out shall be done to him – Isaiah 3:10-11.
- But for those who are self-seeking and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, there will be wrath and fury. There will be tribulation and distress for every human being who does evil, the Jew first and also the Greek, but glory and honor and peace for everyone who does good, the Jew first and also the Greek. For God shows no partiality – Romans 2:8-11.

The essence of all the above verses clarifies that a person who sins becomes a sinner and he will be liable for his sins. Another important thing is that the punishment will be on the sinner, but not on his relatives, which means the father will not suffer for his son's inequities and the son will not suffer for the father's inequities. Dear readers! Little stuff shared in this lesson proves that no person is a sinner by birth and one will not suffer for other's sins. At least now open your mind by reading this book and know the tricks of Satan, which is utilizing preachers to fall in his trick. Understand the facts and stand together in the works of the heavenly Father; if not, we shall face the wrath of God. There are a lot more things to share, but I am not presenting them to you now. Finally, this is an open challenge to all the preachers from Bible Open University India that they can never prove humans are sinners by birth.



**T**he Babylonians, the Medes, the Pharisees, the Greeks, and the Romans ruled the world before Christ. In their respective regimes they thought and fought most for the future of their kingdoms. From that times until today, every human being has been a hopeful person, dreaming more with many hopes for the future. They laid the foundation for everyone who hoped for tomorrow to fortify their empires. Some selfish people who noticed the weaknesses of the emperors turned dreams into stories and then showed them the future. According to them, the prophecy of human fiction to create history in the future was introduced to the innocent people in the cycle of time as science. A large percentage of innocent people were persuaded to confront because they should not be wise at any time. Can the wise disobey the king who himself obeys the words of these foretellers? So that is the reason there is a saying that kings treasures can be seen in their stone walls. Their histories are hidden behind their fortified walls from emperors to kings who ruled the earth and now are left with the ruins of forts built of stone with no idea of the future. Today's archaeologists are left with no idea of the future, except to make another mistake by digging up everything that went together in the timeline of history and got stuck in the mud with futile thoughts.

Nebuchadnezzar, the first emperor who ruled over the Babylonians, lay down on his bed and slept anxiously, wondering what would happen to him in the future. **Daniel 2: 27-29, Daniel replied, "No wise man, enchanter, magician or diviner can explain to the king the mystery he has asked about, but there is a God in heaven who reveals mysteries. He has shown King Nebuchadnezzar what will happen in the days to come. Your dream and the visions that passed through your mind as you were lying in bed are these.** Everyone knows the naked truth that everyone born as a human being will die someday, must not feel mentally anxious whenever the end of life comes to mind. Such people must be told the intentions and thoughts of God that caused the worlds but not the words that have no truth in them. The Bible says that there were sorcerers, witches, and Chaldeans on earth who had already settled in that kingdom to convey the emperor's dream. **Daniel 2:1,2 In the second year of his reign, Nebuchadnezzar had dreams; his mind was troubled and he could not sleep. So the king summoned the magicians, enchanters, sorcerers, and astrologers to tell him what he had dreamed.** They have long been known as astrologers who do not know the future, hoping for gifts and rewards from emperors. God alone, the Creator of the times, can tell what will happen to anyone in the future, but man cannot tell. Without knowing this truth emperors like Nebuchadnezzar, Xerxes, and even Alexander the Great, or the Roman emperor Caesar believed the words of these astrologers for which world history stands as witness.

From then till today, this astrology has been transformed into a book that predicts the dates, weeks, horoscopes, celestial signs, etc., and makes human life questionable. Man is robbing the innocent public by tying the period of life to the misguided nature. In the pursuit of astrology, they prepared lessons from schools to astrological universities and pushed the minds of men into anxiety. Those who claim to be astrologers fabricate a lie and deceive others with deceptive words. Due to the lack of opponents, these foretellers sprang up in India from astrological schools to universities.

Read for yourself the latest - examples written below.

**C.M. Safe: Astrologer Shanmukha Srinivas  
Sakshi News Paper: September 3/2009 - Thursday,  
Chief Minister YS Rajasekhara Reddy is Safe.**

These were the words by a well - known astrologer and professor at the Astrology Research Center in Kolkata. Shanmukha Srinivas told to the media people. He further explained through calculating the time of his departure and the time of disappearance of the helicopter Chief Minister may have suffered minor injuries during the helicopter landing. He said that the chief minister was safe in the

hilly area (approximately 24 hours after the death of the CM) at 11.55 pm, or by 10.00 am on Thursday. C.M. might be present in the hills and he is not at risk:

### Statement of leading astrologer JUB Shastri:

Chief Minister according to his horoscope, J. Udayabhaskar Shastri, a renowned astrologer and administrator of the Parasara Institute of Astrological Studies and Research, has revealed that he will not be in any danger. Sastri explained that Rahu is on the ecliptic, in the interstellar phase of Ketu, on the transient phase of Mars. Since these three are not even deadly planets (Rajasekhara Reddy is already dead) there is no danger of death. According to time, when he left Hyderabad, he is likely to live with minor injuries.

The words of those liars who claim to be astrologers written above testify to us as gossip. If one is a professor and the other is an administrator with astrological abodes in their hands like this - can they deny that they are crooks who recognize the weaknesses of the people and make money? Former Chief Minister Chandrababu Naidu promised to state to build an astronomical University in our state. Unaware of what was happening, these foolish men began to sit under a tree to play tarot cards believing in the birds like parrots and began to tell lies to mankind like parrot prophecies. Do we need these astrological universities to mislead people? So that is the only reason to wage war against these fools. The main purpose of my battle is to unearth the wisdom of God buried through the ages and centuries. This unfortunate situation was contagious in the history of the world before Christ, from the common man to the emperor. Later it spread from Europe to the rest of the world. The thirst for power and the pursuit of wealth led to astrology. Many are seen by us every day in our country. The world of media is intoxicated with its entry as if petrol is poured on the fire. Mantras, amulets, colored stones, and many myths from the planets to the stars are being brought to life and money is being made by exposing false propaganda. There is no doubt that one-third of the world's population is under the spell of prophecy. For a short time, the man did not know the reason for his birth, and his eyes fell back in their magic cycle looking for comforts before death in life. This is my attempt to bring the innocent children of the God of the world into the thoughts of God in a good way, a triumphant revolt against astrology. Let me tell you first, you will not be able to comprehend every word of the great wisdom of God that is written before you. I want every reader who is reading to think critically and move forward with a research perspective with a good understanding.

It is necessary to know in advance the inextricable link between man and nature in the great cycle of prophecies, Bible alone is the epitome that

elaborates on these futile theories. According to the Bible, God foretold the future to those whom he loved. The Bible has revealed many secrets ages ago if you go into the thoughts of God before creation you can know them. Many elements occur in nature. We can realize that man extracted every atom from matter for his survival which ultimately comes from the word of God. The fact is that man has adopted some of the raw materials of nature into useful substances for himself. Some are molded by God and others by the man himself. Today's science is nothing but man's conversion of mineral resources such as crude (raw material) into human useful substances. As well as the light and heat generated by the sun through the ozone layer around the earth are being used to provide life to all living creatures on earth. In nature, as well as on earth, the raw materials undergo many changes and we see them today as human useful substances. The world must first know that it was produced by the Creator as raw material. This would be the greatest knowledge of any scientist in the world who does not know the Bible. This seems to be the case at the beginning of the Bible. **In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth. Now the earth was formless and empty, darkness was over the surface of the deep, and the Spirit of God was hovering over the waters. And God said, "Let there be light," and there was light. God saw that the light was good, and he separated the light from the darkness. God called the light "day," and the darkness he called "night." And there was evening, and there was morning-the first day. Genesis 1: 1-5.**

In the beginning (Time), God created the heavens and the earth (matter) means **1. Time, 2. Matter**. It must be understood that neither the time nor the material is motionless. It just seems to be constant in the work God has done. God did these things and according to human calculations, it is invisible to the human heart how long ago this action was. Carefully read what He says in the Bible as He tries to bring man into his comparison. **-According to the will of God, he chose us and made us before the foundation of the world, that he might receive us as sons through Jesus Christ. Ephesians 1: 4-6** For he chose us in him before the creation of the world to be holy and blameless in his sight. In love he predestined us for adoption to sonship through Jesus Christ, in accordance with his pleasure and will - to the praise of his glorious grace, which he has freely given us in the One he loves. If we think one step further before the motion of matter arrives - it is clear that Heavenly Father wants us even before they are born. For the arrival of the first human between these two, they had to come into motion. **- Then the sound moved the earth (matter). But now I shake not only the earth but also the sky. Hebrews 12:26; At that time his voice shook the earth, but now he has promised, "Once more I will shake not**

only the earth but also the heavens. Haggai 2: 6,2. "This is what the Lord Almighty says: 'In a little while I will once more shake the heavens and the earth, the sea and the dry land. Tell Zerubbabel governor of Judah that I am going to shake the heavens and the earth. Father commanded that the material is stirred up and that a clay doll is made and His soul be put into it. It is no wonder that after reading this scripture that creation is looking forward to the arrival of masters progeny. For the creation waits in eager expectation for the children of God to be revealed. - Romans 8: 19. The universe was static before but when our plan of arrival was confirmed from the womb of our Almighty then time and matter started the movement. I'm writing another great thing so I need to settle my mind and think. We see the first cosmic day beginning with the dawning of sunset and dawn - as if we had heard the word of God and moved from a steady state to a state of motion - as written above. Sunset and mornings indicate that the period of constant motion is the beginning of the movement and the beginning of the rotation. Here we can see the cycle of time spinning as soon as the word of God is heard. When it comes to matter - it is written that God created the earth to be a habitable place for mankind, having a vast expanse between the waters and separating these waters from the waters, and first creating the earth and the rest of the heavens.

Genesis 1: 6-25 - And God said, "Let there be a vault between the waters to separate water from water." So God made the vault and separated the water under the vault from the water above it. And it was so. God called the vault "sky." 2 Peter 3: 5 - But they deliberately forget that long ago by God's word the heavens came into being and the earth was formed out of the water and by water. By these waters also the world of that time was deluged and destroyed.

According to the great things written above, they were transformed from the raw material into human-friendly materials and God handed them over to His children. Until then the water and the soil have been transformed into a single substance, the 5 elements, which means that the raw material has reached a state of motion from the stable. Time and raw material have come from a steady state to a dynamic for the survival of God's children who are to obey God's word. Notice the good stuff on this occasion I am writing below. After being in a state of motion, that is, in a state of motion, that is, after the formation of a cosmic state of motion, man, who is in the likeness of God, has become materialistic, as time knows. There is no future in this cosmos that man should know but the fate of the cosmos will change when humans deny God. As it is moving closer to destruction. In the long run, it is clear that creation waits for God's children and if they are fruitless then nature and time are going to be destroyed together. In this way, on one side, the time and on the other side

creation has an inseparable relationship with human beings and nature can serve God's children in its lap until they obey God. The defiled astrologers must know that man has no future according to the conditions of the planets but that the conditions of nature depend on the work of man towards God. Nature has to render all services to His children. Once again we can know that time and matter have been mixed for ages. **Hebrews 1: 2 - In the past, God spoke to our ancestors through the prophets at many times and in various ways, but in these last days he has spoken to us by his Son, whom he appointed heir of all things, and through whom also he made the universe. By faith, we understand that the universe was formed at God's command so that what is seen was not made out of what was visible.**

**Hebrews 11: 3** The words that came from the mouth of God are time and matter. If the father withdraws his word all that is visible becomes invisible through the flames. But they deliberately forget that long ago by God's word the heavens came into being and the earth was formed out of the water and by water. By these waters also the world of that time was deluged and destroyed. By the same word, the present heavens and earth are reserved for fire, being kept for the day of judgment and destruction of the ungodly. According to the words of **2 Peter 3: 5-7.**

Indeed Herod and Pontius Pilate met together with the Gentiles and the people of Israel in this city to conspire against your holy servant Jesus, whom you anointed. They did what your power and will had decided beforehand should happen. **Acts 4:27.**

Heaven must receive him until the time comes for God to restore everything, as he promised long ago through his holy prophets. **Acts 3:21.**

**Matthew 17:11** - The disciples asked him, "Why then do the teachers of the law say that Elijah must come first?"

For the creation was subjected to frustration, not by its own choice, but by the will of the one who subjected it, in hope that the creation itself will be liberated from its bondage to decay and brought into the freedom and glory of the children of God. - **Romans 8: 20,21.**

But the day of the Lord will come like a thief. The heavens will disappear with a roar; the elements will be destroyed by fire, and the earth and everything that was done in it will be laid bare. **2 Peter 3:10.**

The first heaven and the first earth will pass away. - **Revelation 21:1** It should be noted here that the matter is perishable by His word, and that not only the matter but time will also be destroyed as both are interlinked with one another.

It is written by God through the destruction of the ages the children of God will not be able to do anything for Him in the time of trouble and will be disqualified from the services of nature by destroying everything. I am writing a short example. It takes the earth 24 hours to revolve around itself, the moon 30 days to revolve around the earth, and the earth 365 days to revolve around the sun. Before this, the time is in the cosmic day of the entire universe turning the universe causing cosmic days and nights. Depending on the rotation of the Sun's planets, the matter can move from stationary to stationary for days, months, and even years. Thus ages are formed. Nature (ages) that He made for his sons turns against the man if he disobeys God. If a person born in the ages does not fulfill the desires of his father time settles his deeds. God says that a man who is 6 feet long, about 2 feet wide, and weighs 40 to 60 kg if dies in a given short life without fulfilling the will of God, he will be destroyed by the time in this nature. It means that God Himself is taking back His word. By the same word, the present heavens and earth are reserved for fire, being kept for the day of judgment and destruction of the ungodly. The smallest spider builds a net (spider nest) larger than itself and it takes back its nest into its mouth again. Here the nest is the universe and the spider is God. He is the Generator, Operator, and Destroyer (GOD). **Acts 3:21 - Heaven must receive him until the time comes for God to restore everything, as he promised long ago through his holy prophets.** If we can think of this great truth, we can know the connection between time and man. Occasionally when people are talking - when things don't go as planned, they stand helpless and do nothing but speak these words. It is surprising to read the following verses from the Bible. **Therefore do not worry about tomorrow, for tomorrow will worry about itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own. Matthew 6:34.**

These were the words of God, which are prophecies for the future. God, Himself took on these responsibilities. In the course of human life, every man is entrusted with the future of tomorrow. That is why he concluded the text by saying, 'Each day has enough trouble of its own'. How true is it that the Prime Minister delegates responsibilities such as the Ministry of Justice, the Ministry of Home Affairs, and the Ministry of Revenue in his administration, as well as the time when every human being is assigned a certain duration it takes responsibility, to dictate human life span and plans for the future? Because the God who created them is our Heavenly Father. - **"It is not for you to know the times or dates the Father has set by his own authority. Acts 1:7. Do not boast about tomorrow, for you do not know what a day may bring. Proverbs 27:1.** The Father entrusts time, the deeds of man to be judged. The following words are examples of how humans behave in time. He thought to himself, 'What shall I do? I have no

place to store my crops.' "Then he said, 'This is what I'll do. I will tear down my barns and build bigger ones, and there I will store my surplus grain. And I'll say to myself, "You have plenty of grain laid up for many years. Take life easy; eat, drink and be merry.'"

"But God said to him, 'You fool! This very night your life will be demanded from you. Then who will get what you have prepared for yourself?' - Luke 12: 17-20. Now listen, you who say, "Today or tomorrow we will go to this or that city, spend a year there, carry on business and make money." Why you do not even know what will happen tomorrow. What is your life? You are a mist that appears for a little while and then vanishes according to James 4: 13,14, Ignorant people who believe in human astrology and do not know the meaning of God's eternal will, seem to be the culprits in today's society who believe in this mundane knowledge by pushing aside the great book of knowledge which God gave for them.

The following words must be read and pondered if anyone hopes for a bright future written by God. - *It was revealed to them that they were not serving themselves but you, when they spoke of the things that have now been told you by those who have preached the gospel to you by the Holy Spirit sent from heaven. Even angels long to look into these things.* 1 Peter 1: 12.

*This man was handed over to you by God's deliberate plan and foreknowledge; and you, with the help of wicked men, put him to death by nailing him to the cross.* Acts 2:23.

*For those God foreknew he also predestined to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brothers and sisters.* Romans 8:29.

*God did not reject his people, whom he foreknew. Don't you know what Scripture says in the passage about Elijah-how he appealed to God against Israel:* Romans 11: 2.

Putting aside the prediction of God, these foolish astrologers have come to tell the future according to the astrological signs, the monthly activities, the daily routines, and the positions of the planets? In today's society, it is becoming unjust for this kind of false people to be ostracized. One of them is today's news media. Even the camp office of a chief minister who rules the state is in dire need of human astrology. Enjoy reading this latest example below.

**Sakshi News Journal: 18-01-2010 Chief Minister Roshaya decided to carry out duties from the official camp office.**

However, the authorities focused on the theories that the camp office would have to undergo several changes and additions according to the architecture. They said it would take time. They said there were no good days right now. Time was made by the Creator. The planet would have to run at a speed of one lakh eleven thousand six hundred kilometers per hour to complete one day. God is the one who drives such a big planet so fast. No human can do the work of God. But he rose to the heights of erring in the work of God. **At his direction, they swirl around over the face of the whole earth to do whatever he commands them. He brings the clouds to punish people or to water his earth and show his love. Job 37:11, 12.** While the days are being made for man by God humans err on the side of God that the days are not good. Would it not be insane for them to blame this superpower, who is capable of causing sunsets and mornings, blaming the superpower and calling it astrology? The majesty of God is unfolding over all those who are called astrologers around the world. God has been burning from the beginning to their vile offices. Hundreds of business-oriented media outlets are deceiving everyone by identifying people's weaknesses and portraying those insane people in their channels as astrologers. Read the words written by the Creator challenging the world news media and astrologers who are traitors.

**A person's steps are directed by the Lord. How then can anyone understand their own way? Proverbs 20:24. Since no one knows the future, who can tell someone else what is to come? Ecclesiastes 8: 7. For those two will send sudden destruction on them, and who knows what calamities they can bring? Proverbs 24:22. So I saw that there is nothing better for a person than to enjoy their work because that is their lot. For who can bring them to see what will happen after them? Ecclesiastes 3:22. For who knows what is good for a person in life, during the few and meaningless days they pass through like a shadow? Who can tell them what will happen under the sun after they are gone? Ecclesiastes 6:12. Moreover, no one knows when their hour will come: As fish are caught in a cruel net, or birds are taken in a snare, so people are trapped by evil times that fall unexpectedly upon them. Ecclesiastes 9:12.**

God foretold the future in the Bible thousands of years ago to the incompetent astrologers mentioned above. All astrologers are fools who think that the Bible is a religious book? So burn your astrological books and fall at the feet of the Creator or stand to face me. I warn Astrologers and the media not to rob innocent people. God, who caused time and nature, only can tell the future events. Accept your defeat or stand up for open competition with your shameless faces, or prove that December 21, 2012, will be the end of the world. I think you can't even show your faces as you do not possess the guts to prove

me wrong. God's curse is raging on you. The government has already banned some channels. You must pay the price soon for insulting God. Astrologers share the media publicity as thieves share cities to loot. God is challenging you that you are tired of your vast thoughts. Disaster will come upon you, and you will not know how to conjure it away.

A calamity will fall upon you that you cannot ward off with a ransom; a catastrophe you cannot foresee will suddenly come upon you. "Keep on, then, with your magic spells and with your many sorceries, which you have labored at since childhood. Perhaps you will succeed, perhaps you will cause terror. All the counsel you have received has only worn you out! Let your astrologers come forward, those stargazers who make predictions month by month, let them save you from what is coming upon you. Isaiah 47: 11-13.

This is what the Lord says: "Do not learn the ways of the nations or be terrified by signs in the heavens, though the nations are terrified by them. For the practices of the peoples are worthless; they cut a tree out of the forest, and a craftsman shapes it with his chisel. Jeremiah 10: 2,3.

There is no wisdom, no insight, no plan that can succeed against the Lord. Proverbs 21:30.

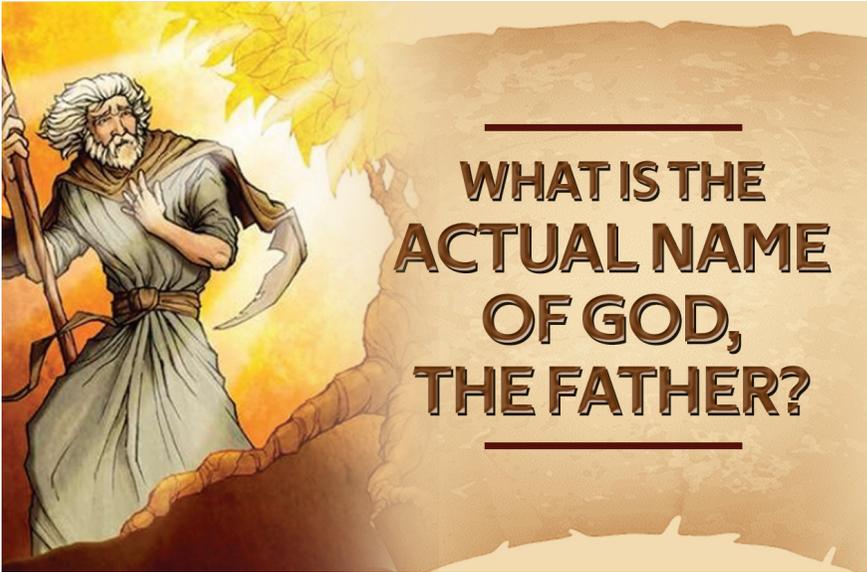
Many are the plans in a person's heart, but it is the Lord's purpose that prevails. Proverbs 19:21.

So you also must be ready, because the Son of Man will come at an hour when you do not expect him. Matthew 24:44.

"Therefore keep watch, because you do not know the day or the hour. Matthew 25:13.

Dear readers! Astrology is derived from the illusion of humans. The rest of the sciences are the outcome of creation only. The wise men of our previous generations were born abroad and researched the Bible and stole all theories and wrote their sciences. Astrology is the practice of copying the universe and its revolutions. The insane world thought that Nostradamus was the father of Astrology. I warn the ignorant media people not to work with business motto but to work for a better society. Hoping that everyone who reads this lesson will catch the media and astrologers and teach them the right lesson.

Jayashali P.D. Sundara Rao.



**A**n invisible power that created the entire universe, on which the entire mankind is dependent, is called God by a few and as greater attracter by the rest. Many who have explored and believed in Him are called “theists” and the rest who do not believe in Him are “atheists.” Christians hold a large number among theists, claiming that they know God. But the question is, have they (Christians) known or understood God? If “Yes” is the answer, why are they divided into thousands of groups and fellowships? Why is ONE DOCTRINE not seen among them? It shows that they have not comprehended the Bible and God in it properly. Like in a story where four blind men imagined an elephant in their own ways, every group has understood God in its own way. A section of Christians has started preaching that we should call God only by a particular name lest He would not answer. They have failed in understanding God. Lord God is in search of people who really can understand him. The following verse explains it – **Psalms 53:2 - The Lord looks down from Heaven upon the children of men, to see if there are any that act wisely, seeking after God.** While God says

that He is our Father, it is sad to witness many false preachers, giving priority to some names. Desperately trying to rub this on others, they are baffling many innocents. Anticipating situations like this, Apostle Paul, being moved by the Holy Spirit, writes about this in one of his Epistles.

**Romans 7:6 - Now, by dying to what once bound us, we have been released from the law so that we serve in the new way of the spirit, and not in the old way of the written code.** The above verse explains that we should know God not by the written code or the law that was given through Moses to Israelites, but by the spiritual wisdom taught through Christ. Thinking that God has a name and that He responds only if we address Him by that particular name is a wrong notion. It is the meaning of the name which should be considered, but not just the name, its spelling, and its pronunciation.

There are multiple kinds of fruits that are named concerning their tastes. Though there are thousands of fruits, they possess their own taste. Similarly, the character of each man differs; but the character of God is beyond the character of humans. Men have understood God in their own respective ways. But we should never see God from our angle, but He should be understood from His angle and from His way.

People's character differs from each other as is the taste of fruits. They are thinking of God in their own term through which they are turning fools who are self-destructing by misunderstanding the scriptures. For example, we know that sugar is sweet. Sweetness is the taste of sugar. It is called 'sugar' in English and the same is called by several other names in all the other languages. Let it be any name or any language; finally, it represents 'sweetness.' Language through which a thing is called does not matter, but its attribute does matter. Similarly, God is of attributes and is right to call his attributes through whichever name. Even many parents name their children after certain intentions in their mind; they expect the names to represent some qualities or some character. In Bible, it is written that God is our Father.

**Ephesians 4:6 – One God and Father of all, who is over all and through all and in all.** God has introduced Himself to us as our 'Father'. Father means the one who has given birth; who is the beginner; who takes care of us, and our raiser. When we are calling our father, it denotes a character. As a father in a family who works hard for his family, our Heavenly Father has also been working for all of us still. **John 5: 17 - But Jesus answered them, "My Father is working until now, and I am working."** Every father in this world should learn from Him that they are the

ones who should work for their family. Therefore, though a father is called by several names in several languages, the meaning and intention of every name is only ONE i.e., father-son relationship. If we do not take this in this way and try to focus on the name literally with spelling and the pronunciation of the name, we will be moving on the wrong path. **II Corinthians 3:6 – The letter kills, but the spirit gives life.**

**I Peter 2:9 - But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for his own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of him who called you out of darkness into his marvellous light.** Let us learn, from the above, that we should understand God, our Father, and by the spirit; but not by the sound of the letter (name). And He expects us to declare His praises (qualities) unto this world.

Being in the dark and unaware of this, some foolish ones are misguiding and dividing Christianity by highlighting the sound or the pronunciation of a name or its spelling. We can say that this has been imported from foreign countries. Being imperfect in their own mother-tongue, it is ridiculous on their part to say that the names in Hebrew and Greek should be used. It is also their foolishness to think that both Hebrew and Greek are divine languages. The Bible has certified no language in this world to be the divine language. We should understand that these two languages (Hebrew and Greek) were in much use in those days but they were not divine languages. There are many languages in this world to express one's feelings. "Feeling" is the same, though it is expressed by many names or expressions. For example, if an English man feels hungry, he expresses it through English literature but the feeling of hunger is the same. The same feeling is expressed in many other ways in other languages. In this case, we can understand easily that the feeling matters, but not the language. It is fundamental knowledge on one's part. It is noteworthy that there was only one language in the beginning, but nobody knows which language it is.

**Genesis 11:1 - The whole world had one language and a common speech.** There is nowhere God has written about this language or which language it is. We can also see that it was God who scattered men over all the earth by confusing and changing their languages at a place called Babel, a Hebrew word, which means confusion in English. God made them spread across the earth. Therefore, there is no such divine language among all about 6,912 languages in this world. Let us also observe that in this entire big universe, only man has languages. No other living being or any object in this creation has any

language. But they proclaim the glory of God. **The heavens declare the glory of God; the skies proclaim the work of his hands. Day after day they pour forth speech; night after night they display knowledge. There is no speech or language where their voice is not heard. Their voice goes out into all the earth, their words to the ends of the world** Psalms 19: 1-4.

In the above part, we could observe that despite no language, this entire creation declares the glory and the work of God. Having several languages, man is unable to do so. Should we not feel ashamed of ourselves for this? The ones who show God's Character through their deeds are greater than the ones who preach it through words (languages). **Jesus said, "For judgment, I have come into this world, so that the blind will see and those who see will become blind" – John 9: 39.** A mother understands her child's hunger when it cries. It does not use any language, but she knows its feelings. Then, can our Heavenly Father not understand our hearts and minds, while we speak to Him and our intentions behind calling him? **Before a word is on my tongue, You know it completely Oh Lord! Psalms 139:4.**

The Lord tests the Heart more than language. So, God is not dumb such that he cannot understand on whom and why you are calling. So if they say that we should call God in a particular language, they are concluding that God does not understand other languages. They say, God, the Father should be called by the name "Yahwe"; and God, the Son be called by the name "Yeshua Messiah." They are preferring language but not the meaning of the name. How meaningless it is!.

Dear Readers! Let us look into the Bible to get the perfect answer for the question "what is the real name of God?" Before that, we should know the names that indicate the attributes of God without language. The Lord God introduces Himself by certain names in the Bible. Let us find out the factual intention of God behind these names.

1. **Exodus 3: 14: God said to Moses, "I AM WHO I AM."** When Moses asks God His name, He responds so. This name reflects the quality of eternity. We know that God has no birth and death. He exists all the time. And hence He says, "I AM". Let us try to understand the meaning behind the name. The name said to Moses carries his attribute.
2. **Exodus 3: 15: This is my name forever, the name by which I am to be remembered from generation to generation.** Since the quality of eternity lies in Him forever, God wants us to remember Him so forever.

3. Hosea 12: 5: The LORD, the God of hosts, the LORD is his memorial name.
4. Exodus 6: 3: God also said to Moses, "I am the Lord. I appeared to Abraham, to Isaac, and Jacob as God Almighty, but by my name the Lord I did not make myself known to them."
5. Isaiah 52: 6: Therefore my people shall know my name. Therefore in that day, they shall know that it is I who speak; here I am."
6. Jeremiah 16: 21: Therefore I will teach them; this time I will teach them my power and might. Then they will know my name is the Lord.
7. Jeremiah 33: 2: "Thus says the LORD who made the earth, the LORD who formed it to establish it—the LORD is his name:
8. Psalms 83: 18: Let them know that you, whose name is the Lord; that you alone are the Most High over all the earth.
9. Psalms 68: 4: Sing to God, sing praise to his name, extol him who rides on the clouds; his name is the Lord and rejoice before Him.
10. Exodus 15: 3: The Lord is a warrior; the Lord is His name.

In all the above verses from the Bible, we can see His unique qualities behind His Name. Without understanding the truth, all these foolish ones are confusing innocents by insisting on the letter, spelling, and pronunciation. Keeping aside all the names mentioned above, they stress on the word Yahweh as called in the Hebrew language and say God will respond only when we call him with this name. How far is it true? Please give it a thought. It is also quite miserable that they are splitting many fellowships with such false doctrine. It is foolish to say that God will not respond to other languages when called.

The Holy Spirit questions all these false preachers whether they know the real name of God in Heaven?

**Proverbs 30:4 – What is His name, and the name of His Son? Tell me if you know!** According to the Bible, no man in this world can hear, speak or utter the language of Spirits. Please observe the following. **Genesis 32:29 – Jacob said, "Please tell me your name." But he replied, "Why do you ask my name?" – I know a man in Christ who fourteen years ago was caught up to the third heaven. Whether it was in the body or out of the body I do not know—God knows. 3 And I know that this man—whether in the body or apart from the body I do not know, but God knows—**

4 was caught up to paradise and heard inexpressible things, things that no one is permitted to tell. II Corinthians 12:2-4. When a person cannot utter the words spoken in paradise where the souls are; then how can a man utter the name of God in heaven, and how can he call that name. Think.

No one knows the real names of both the Father and the Son. But we may raise a question that why has God introduced Himself and His Son with certain names in the Bible. The answer is very simple. Since man cannot understand or bear the language of Spirits, God has got down to man's standards to let him know Him and His Son. And the names of the Father and the Son that we see in the Bible hold very good reason and meaning.

The Lord Jesus Christ was given certain names with very good reasons for our understanding. Let us see a few:

1. Matthew 1: 21 – She will give birth to a son, and you are to give him the name Jesus because he will save his people from their sins.
2. Matthew 1: 22, 23 – The virgin will be with child and will give birth to a son, and they will call him Immanuel, which means “God with us.”

The above two names have the similar attribute. The meaning is that God is with us. As per the attribute of his name he saved us from our sins. He sacrificed his life for us and is with us forever. These names explain his attribute.

3. Matthew 28: 20 – Surely I am with you always. Because of the acts he did, he is called Immanuel and he is called Jesus.
4. Luke 2: 11 – Today in the town of David a Saviour has been born to you; he is Christ the Lord. Christ means anointed or king.
5. Acts 2: 36 – God has made this Jesus, whom you crucified, both Lord (King) and Christ.
6. Acts 10: 36 – You know the message God sent to the people of Israel, telling the good news of peace through Jesus Christ, who is Lord of all.
7. Isaiah 9: 6 – For to us a child is born, to us, a son is given, and the government will be on his shoulders. And he will be called Wonderful Counsellor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, and Prince of Peace.
8. Hebrews 7: 2 – He is first, by translation of his name, king of righteousness, and then he is also king of Salem, that is, king of peace.

9. Revelation 19: 11 – He is called Faithful and True.
10. Revelation 19: 13 – His name is the Word of God.
11. Revelation 19: 16 – He is called “King of Kings and Lord of Lords.”

According to the above, Christ Jesus has all these names. Now, which is the right one among them? All are appropriate since He holds all the above qualities. If anyone still claims that they know the real name of Christ Jesus, they should answer the following.

**Revelation 19: 12 – He has a name written on Him that no-one knows but He Himself.**

The Bible says no one knows His real name. But these foolish ones say they know it. You decide which is correct. If God likes only a particular language, He would have given us only that language. But let us not forget it was He who introduced several languages to this world. Remember that our God is capable enough to understand us, no matter in whichever language we pray to Him. Even human fathers in this world know what their newly-born children need, though they cannot speak anything. Please go through the following once.

**Matthew 6: 8 – Your Father in Heaven knows what you need before you ask.** Even before the language comes out from our mouths, God knows our needs in our hearts. Now, it is clear that God considers our Heart but not our language. We can use any word that speaks about His Unique Qualities. Let us think about an important thing here. Do we ever call our human fathers by their names? Never. We address them as “Dad”, “Daddy”, “Father” etc. as well note their fathers are father in their own languages. This is common sense. Called your physical father by name is just disrespect to him. Similarly, calling God as ‘our Father in Heaven’ is more than enough and he will listen to you. Let us look into the Bible to see how Christ Jesus addresses our Father in Heaven.

1. Matthew 6:9-10 – Our Father in Heaven.
2. Matthew 5: 16 – Praise your Father in Heaven.
3. Matthew 5:45, 48 – so that you may be sons of your Father who is in heaven. You, therefore, must be perfect, as your heavenly Father is perfect.
4. Matthew 7: 11 – how much more your Father in Heaven.....

What is the actual name of God, the Father?

5. Luke 6: 36 – Be merciful as your Father is merciful.
6. John 17: 1 - "Father! The time has come."

Observe how our Lord Jesus also addresses our Father. He never called Him by name. But these people ask us to call our Father by name. Instead of concentrating on the deeds given to everyone, these ignoramuses focus on the words. In addition to this, they also insist on circumcision, growing beards like Israelites. You should be very careful about these preachers. They might even cheat your wives for their lustful pleasure saying that David had taken Uriah's wife. Shame on their part!! Bible Open University challenged them to prove the truth in their teachings. In reply to our challenge, they said God would talk to us on behalf of them. It will take no time for you now to know what kind of people they are. Be on your guard. God has warned us about all such foolish controversies in the following.

Titus 3:9-11 – Avoid foolish controversies and genealogies and arguments and quarrels about the law, because these are unprofitable and useless. Warn a divisive person once, and then warn him a second time. After that, have nothing to do with him. You may be sure that such a man is warped and sinful; he is self-condemned.

II Peter 3:17 – Therefore, dear friends, since you already know this, be on your guard so that you may not be carried away by the error of lawless men and fall from your secure position.

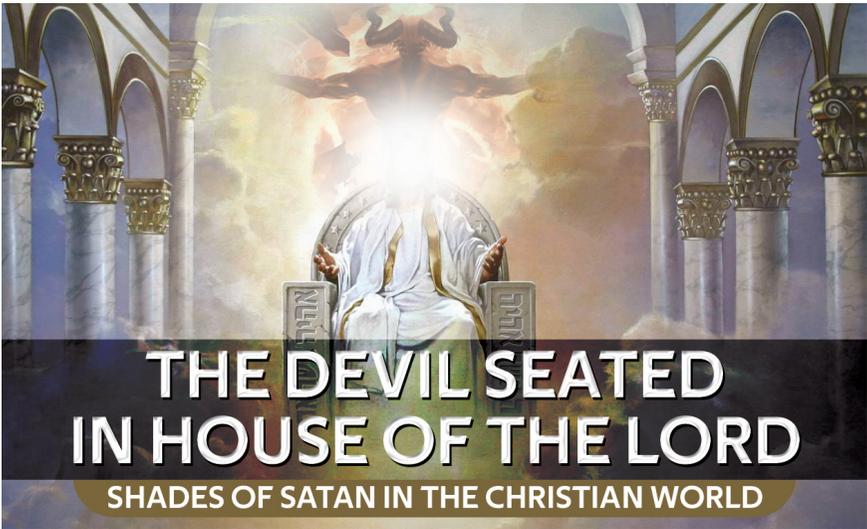
Acts 20:30 – Even from your own number men will arise and distort the truth to draw away disciples after them. So be on your guard!

Do their teachings and their attitude not stand against the above?

Dear one, let us impress and please the Lord God by doing His Will and Work but not by the words or not by any language. See what God says to those who always call unto Him, without doing His Will.

Luke 6: 46 – Why do you call me, "Lord, Lord," and do not do what I say?

Matthew 7:21 – Not everyone who says to me, "Lord, Lord," will enter the kingdom of heaven, but only he who does the will of my Father who is in heaven. Instead of focusing on by what name and in which language should we address the Lord, let us focus on what to do and how to do it for Him. To know and understand this, study and learn the Bible diligently.



“**T**he devil exalts himself above all that is called God or that is worshipped, so that he sits as God in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. For the mystery of the lawlessness is already at work. And then the lawless one will be revealed whom the Lord will consume with the breath of His mouth and destroy with the brightness of His coming. The coming of the lawless one is according to the working of Satan, with all power, signs, and lying wonders, and with all unrighteous deception among those who perish because they did not receive the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this reason, God will send them strong delusion that they should believe the lie that they all may be condemned who did not believe the truth but had pleasure in unrighteousness.”- 2 Thessalonians 2: 4-12.

Christians who have the power to turn the world upside down are themselves turned by the power of Satan. **John 17:17** says, “**God’s word is truth.**” It’s a pity that they are not ready to acknowledge this fact and this is enough to show that Satan’s power is at work. We can understand from the above verses how Satan is successful in making God’s people, his people. Keeping aside the scriptures that they have to follow, they are giving importance to appearance and are turning enemies to God. People are more interested in doing things against the word of God. So, we see Satan occupying the place of God, showing himself as God. You may be wondering how Satan could sit in the house of God.

Matthew 5:14, 16 - "You are the light of the world. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven."  
Philippians 2:15-16 - "Shine as lights in the world, holding fast the word of life."

The preachers, who are the representatives of the scriptures, are mostly preaching and practicing what is not there in the Bible. Satan questioned Jesus, who is the very word. So, is it difficult for Satan to fool the people? As a result, he became successful in sitting in the house of God ruling the so-called Christians. God who knew about it warned us to be careful about it and said, "For the mystery of the lawlessness is already at work." When people did not heed His warning, He sent them strong delusion that they should believe the lie that they all may be condemned who did not believe the truth but had pleasure in unrighteousness. God had nothing else to do but leave them to the power of Satan.

As it has been said by Prophet Daniel in Matthew 24:15- "Therefore when you see the 'abomination of desolation,' standing in the holy place, whoever reads let him understand." Man's heart, which is the real temple of God, where God wanted to dwell and be worshipped, has been occupied by Satan. He has put our heart in his control and is making us do things not mentioned in the Bible. I would like to put a few of his works before you.

Healing crusades

Salvation and Christian Healing meetings

Jesus heals, Jesus Calls

The blind could see,

The dumb could speak

The lame could walk

Gospel healing ministries

Special prayers for the sick

Satan has been sending his agents amidst the Christians since the middle of the 20th century. The innocent Christians, who didn't know the Bible well, got carried away by his tricks and started believing what they saw and moved away from the faith. They gave more importance to what they saw and became disobedient to the word of God.

Romans 10:14, 17 - "How shall they believe in Him of whom they have not heard? So then faith comes by hearing, and hearing by the word of God."

John 20: 27 - "Jesus said to Thomas, 'Do not be unbelieving, but believing. Blessed are those who have not seen and yet have believed.'"

Hebrews 11:1-2 - "Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. For by it the elders obtained a good testimony."

The people in the Old Testament believed God though they did not see Him, the people of this day ask for proof to believe Him. They believe only if they see some sign or wonder. Is there faith really in these people?

Jesus Himself was in doubt looking at people like these and so He said in **Luke 18:8** - **"Nevertheless when the Son of Man comes, will He really find faith on the earth?"**

From the above words, we can understand that there would be many at the time of Christ's coming who believed Him for what they saw than those who believed Him though they did not see any signs and wonders. Satan has made 'faith' meaningless with his works and wonders. We believe that there are heaven and hell and that Christ died and rose from death in the 1<sup>st</sup> century. We believe these because of faith though we have not seen anything. Just from the past 40-50 years, the trend has changed and people started believing only what they saw. We see the posters, banners asking people to come to God because of what they are going to see. We see posters inviting people to come and see the healing. When Jesus said, "Go into the world and spread the gospel," we see the contrary taking place when we read the words, "Jesus Calls and we can heal and so on". Are you called by these invitations or are you called through the gospel? How can one know that they are in faith and how should one come into faith? Is it only by listening to the word of God or is it after experiencing any miracle? **II Thessalonians 2:14** - **"He called you by our gospel, for the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ."** Instead of going into the world and preaching the gospel we see them inviting people to come to them to get healed. Isn't it Satan's work and his preaching? 'Believe without seeing' are the words of Jesus and 'believe after seeing' are the words of Satan. Which one would you want to follow? We can clearly see what prophet Daniel meant when he said be careful when you see the abomination of desolation standing in the holy place. 'The word' which is God and deserves worship, is cast away and the Satan's word is given more importance. Take notice of the truth in the word of God.

**Jesus asked the leper (after healing him) not to tell about it to anyone but to show himself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, as a testimony to them- Matthew 8:4.** It is clear from Jesus' words that he does not want the leper to tell about his healing to others. **Jesus healed two blind men and sternly warned them not to tell anybody about it -Matthew 9:30.**

Jesus healed a man who had withered hand and even others who came to Him for healing and warned them not to make Him known- **Matthew 12:16.**

**Luke 4:41** - **"And demons also came out of many, crying out and saying, "You are the Christ, the Son of God!" And Jesus, rebuking them, did not allow them to speak, for they knew that He was the Christ."**

**Mark 5:43** - **Jesus arose a little girl from death and said to her parents, "No one should know it."**

In the first century, Jesus healed many people and warned them not to proclaim about it anywhere and this day we see the agents of Satan proclaiming about their healing power much before the healing is done. You can understand how active Satan is in making people do things against the Bible. Sin is nothing but doing against the will of God.

1 John 2:18-21 – “Little children, it is the last hour; and as you have heard that the Antichrist is coming, even now many antichrists have come, by which we know that it is the last hour. They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would have continued with us; but they went out that they might be made manifest, that none of them were of us. But you have an anointing from the Holy One, and you know all things. I have not written to you because you do not know the truth, but because you know it, and that no lie is of the truth.”

I humbly request all of you to stop attending these healing meetings. These people are there only to make money by deceiving people and leading them in the wrong way. They love money more than their Heavenly Father and have become slaves to it. They didn't understand the word of God properly and are not bothered to learn it too. They twisted its meaning for their own convenience to make money. Their only aim is to become wealthy by any means. Do you want to know what would their fate be after death?

Matthew 7:21-23 - “Not everyone who says to Me, 'Lord, Lord,' shall enter the kingdom of heaven, but he who does the will (follow what is written the Bible) of My Father in heaven. “Many will say to Me in that day, 'Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in Your name, cast out demons in Your name, and done many wonders in Your name?' “And then I will declare to them, 'I never knew you; depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness (that which is against the word of God)!’

Though Jesus performed healing, He didn't want people to publicize it but today we see people publicizing even before the healing is done. Though Jesus Himself healed the people, He asked them not to tell about it to anyone, but today we see the healers forcing the people to tell about the healing in front of thousands. And some of them are printing even photos in their magazines. Jesus said to Thomas, 'You believed Me because you have seen Me but blessed are those who did not see but yet believed Me.' John 20: 28-31- And truly Jesus did many other signs in the presence of His disciples, which are not written in this book; but these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing you may have life in His name.” We should believe in Jesus only by reading that which is written in the Bible about Him. We don't need any personal experience or listen to somebody's testimony to accept Jesus. There are many signs which Jesus performed, which are enough for us to believe Him. How should one come into faith? It is written in the Bible that we should come into faith only by listening to the word of God but not by listening to some other testimonies.

1 Corinthians 2:4-5 – “Your faith should not be in the wisdom of men (who testify on stage) but in the power of God.” You should know the fact that the other signs of Jesus itself were not mentioned in the Bible. What has been written is more than enough for us to believe Him and accept Him. Only that would be considered as the faith which comes from listening to the word of God and faith acquired by any other means is not faith at all. Romans 14:23 – “For whatever is not from faith is sin.”



**F**or false Christ's and false prophets will arise and perform great signs and wonders, so as to lead astray, if possible, even the elect. See, I have told you beforehand – Matthew 24:24-25. For they are demonic spirits, performing signs – Revelation 16:14. “Beware of false prophets, who come to you in sheep’s clothing but inwardly are ravenous wolves – Matthew 7:15. Now the Spirit expressly says that in later times some will depart from the faith by devoting themselves to deceitful spirits and teachings of demons, through the insincerity of liars whose consciences are seared – I Timothy 4:1-2. We are from God. Whoever knows God listens to us; whoever is not from God does not listen to us. By this, we know the Spirit of truth and the spirit of error – I John 4:6.

When someone in the world earns great profits in their business, others take the advantage to make money but selling fake goods with the same brand name. We have witnessed that falling to the tricks of those fake sellers, people run to purchase the low-cost product and end up getting cheated. This is a visible mafia in daylight, but how many know that there is a mafia in the dark where many fake things are happening? Scientists say that the matter visible to us is only 10%, but there is 90% of invisible matter in the universe. Similarly, Satan, the Prince of Darkness, has captured God’s kingdom and kept it under his control. It has turned people blind towards the wisdom of

God such that they are not able to differentiate true/original or false/duplicate – **II Corinthians 4:4**.

Satan has established a throne equal to the throne of God. It has even built an army equal to the army of God. It has converted children of God to his side.

**GOD'S ARMY:** (1) First Son, Christ, who came to save the world later his second Son, Holy Spirit God, who is continuing the salvation given by Christ. Next comes (2) Rulers (3) Authorities and (4) Billions of angels – **John 14:16; Ephesians 3:9; Revelation 5:11**.

**SATAN'S ARMY:** To destroy the world (1) spiritual forces of evil (2) Rulers (3) Authorities and (4) cosmic powers over this present darkness(uncountable) – **Ephesians 6:12**.

1. **I AM GOD:** Satan is reflecting himself as God, sitting in our hearts that is the temple for God, and when we gather in the church it is sitting in midst of us – **II Thessalonians 2:4**.
2. **I AM CHRIST:** Cheat's us saying he is Christ – **Matthew 24:5**.
3. **I AM THE HOLY SPIRIT:** Power to make us believe what is false – **II Thessalonians 2:11, 12, 7**.
4. **FALSE PROPHETS:** To cheat the chosen ones – **Matthew 24:24, II Peter 2:1**.
5. **FAKE APOSTLES:** For such men are false apostles, disguising themselves as apostles of Christ – **II Corinthians 11:13**.
6. **FALSE PREACHERS** – deceitful workmen, disguise themselves as servants of righteousness, do not serve our Lord Christ but serve their own appetites, preaching in favour of Satan, they are upsetting whole families by teaching for shameful gain what they ought not to teach, trouble makers to Christians – **II Corinthians 11:13-15, Romans 16:17-18, II Timothy 4:3-5, Titus 1:11**.
7. **HYPOCRITE CHRISTIANS:** They say they know God, but through their acts, they display that they do not know God. They do not believe scriptures because of their itchy ears. Having the appearance of godliness, but denying its power – **Titus 1:16; II Timothy 4:3; Mark 7:6-7; II Timothy 3:5**.

Based on the above verses, Satan had built a great empire (people) on earth and reigning over them. Over the activities of God, Satan has created duplicate servants and people; moreover, we should accept that it is in the majority. Because - **the eternity provided by God will be experienced only by few** – **Luke 13:23-24**. If Satan would have appeared to God's people as it is, no one would fall prey to it; so it has come in the disguise of God and is reigning over people.

This is why Satan showed the kingdoms of the world and their glory to Jesus and said – Look at the people whom you came to save. They do have no time to think about you as they are involved in enjoying the world. As they are not in a position to heed your words, in the shortcut you agree me as your lord, fall down and worship me so that I will hand over them to you back – **Matthew 4:8-9**. This is the miserable condition of today's Christians. All are Christians, everybody believes in Christ, everybody study the Bible; but all are not unite, because their faith differs. The Bible says we have one faith; even though they read this verse, they put it aside because they are in the kingdom of Satan. When he can command Jesus to fall at his feet 2000 years ago, then why can't he make us fall for his false preaching? He has recruited many false preachers (humans) into his army and has presented them to us as preachers, prophets, and apostles through whom he is deceiving us to believe false; he has captured us in his unbreakable fortress. I am presenting these facts to break the fortress of the enemy.

### HOLY SPIRIT GOD

Holy Spirit God is none other than the Son of God just like Jesus Christ. Because - **Then God said, "Let us make man in our image, after our likeness. God created Adam in his image – Genesis 1:26-27**. Our image – Because he has children God said let us make man in our image and our likeness. If not there is no need to use a plural term. **I tell you this, brothers: flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, nor does the perishable inherit the imperishable – I Corinthians 15:50**. An important fact that you should notice is that son is born from the soul of God and not through the word of God. Those who are born through me will be my children and not in other forms. **God is treating you as sons. For what son is there whom his father does not discipline? If you are left without discipline, in which all have participated, then you are illegitimate children and not sons – Hebrews 12:7-9**. One God and Father of all (Jesus, Holy Spirit and us), who is over all and through all and in all – **Ephesians 4:6**. All the souls on the earth are of God's image and likeness. God said – in our image and likeness, so you should know that angels did not generate from God's spirit. They are ministering spirits but not the spirits of the son. God said that these angels are all ministering spirits sent out to serve for the sake of those, God's children (us), who are to inherit salvation. God explained the difference between son and angels – **For to which of the angels did God ever say, "You are my Son, today I have begotten you"? Or again, "I will be to him a father, and he shall be to me a son"? And again, when he brings the firstborn into the world, he says, "Let all God's angels worship him" – Hebrews 1:5,6,14**. It is clear that billions and billions of angels are ministering spirits, but not children. In that scenario who else can be in front of God before the birth of the first man as sons? The sons born before the creation are Christ, the Word of God (**John 1:1,2,14**), and Holy Spirit God (**Galatians 4:6**). To release their brothers from the shackles of Satan they came into the world as per the order of Father. **And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may be with you forever, even the Spirit of truth: whom the**

world cannot receive; for it beholdeth him not, neither knoweth him: ye know him; for he abideth with you, and shall be in you. – John 14:16-17. From the above verse, Jesus said that I am with you for 33-1/2 in flesh. I cannot reveal you everything that Father had told within this short period, so Holy Spirit (Comforter) will come to you and will teach you everything and shall remind you all that I spoke to you – John 14:25-26. So, I have to complete the work given to me on this earth and go back as soon as possible. Nevertheless, I tell you the truth: it is to your advantage that I go away, for if I do not go away, the Helper will not come to you. But if I go, I will send him to you. And when he comes, he will convict the world concerning sin and righteousness and judgment. “I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth, for he will not speak on his own authority, but whatever he hears he will speak, and he will declare to you the things that are to come. He will glorify Me, for he will take what is mine and declare it to you. All that the Father has is mine; therefore I said that he will take what is mine and declare it to you – John 16:7-8, 12-15.

Likewise, the Spirit helps us in our weakness. For we do not know what to pray for as we ought, but the Spirit himself intercedes for us with groanings too deep for words. And he who searches hearts knows what is the mind of the Spirit because the Spirit intercedes for the saints according to the will of God – Romans 8:26-27. One son gave his life for us at a proper time and another son is interceding for us with groaning. Might be for this reason God in the beginning consulted his sons to make us in their image. After the ascension of Christ 2000 years ago, he has handed over us to Holy Spirit. Similarly, the work of the universe was handed over to his sons. In the beginning, God (Father) created the heavens and the earth. The earth was without form and void, and darkness was over the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God (Holy Spirit) was hovering over the face of the waters – Genesis 1:1-2. Reading this verse many conclude that this universe was completely created by God alone. In Genesis 1<sup>st</sup> chapter 1<sup>st</sup> verse it is written that God created the universe, but in second verse Holy Spirit was hovering over the creation. After the second verse, we do not see about Holy Spirit, so some preachers say that it was only Father who created this universe. Similarly, as it is written that God created man (Genesis 2:7), they say it was only God who created man. They have failed to understand the context of incidences written in the Bible, Satan is reigning over them.

God has put on a great responsibility on Holy Spirit that not only he was involved in creating this universe he has the responsibility to save his brethren until their death. This is all because of the unique will of God. That is – Even as he chose us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and blameless before him. In love, he predestined us for adoption to himself as sons through Jesus Christ, according to the purpose of his will, to the praise of his glorious grace, with which he has blessed us in the Beloved – Ephesians 1:4-6. To fulfill his desire Holy Spirit is working right from the beginning. He is disputing with

his brethren on behalf of Father – Genesis 6:3. Many years you bore with them and warned them by your Spirit through your prophets. Yet they would not give ear – Nehemiah 9:30. In which he went and proclaimed to the spirits in prison, because they formerly did not obey, when God's patience waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was being prepared, in which a few, that is, eight persons, were brought safely through the water – I Peter 3:19-20. Concerning this salvation, the prophets who prophesied about the grace that was to be yours searched and inquired carefully, inquiring what person or time the Spirit of Christ (Holy Spirit sent in place of Christ) in them was indicating when he predicted the sufferings of Christ and the subsequent glories (eternal glories). It was revealed to them that they were serving not themselves but you – I Peter 1:10-12. In those times, God revealed the facts to his children that are essential for them through Holy Spirit as they were moved by Holy Spirit - Knowing this first, that no prophecy of scripture is of private interpretation. For no prophecy ever came by the will of man: but men spake from God, being moved by the Holy Spirit – II Peter 1:21.

Even Holy Spirit is our Lord like Father and Christ. We, being born after Christ and Holy Spirit, are considered as kings (I Peter 2:9), who can argue that Holy Spirit is not Lord? When Father is Lord, his children too are Lords. Can anybody argue that Holy Spirit is not Lord? When Father is Lord, then children should also be Lord. Like Jesus, even Holy Spirit is our Comforter and Lord. Lord is Spirit; where there is the Spirit of Lord or in whom he stays, there is liberty. Now the Lord is the Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. But we all, with unveiled face beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are transformed into the same image from glory to glory, even as from the Lord the Spirit – II Corinthians 3:17-18. Through our brother, Holy Spirit, we are experiencing the love of God. Hope does not put us to shame, because God's love has been poured into our hearts through the Holy Spirit who has been given to us – Romans 5:5. Through the sacrifice of Jesus Christ on the cross, God provided salvation to the World. Later God, according to his contemplation, sent Holy Spirit through Jesus Christ; hence, Holy Spirit is called Jesus' Spirit. Because, after the resurrection of Christ, he stayed on earth for 40 days and later he ascended to be on the right side of Father. The Lord said to my Jesus, "Sit at my right hand, until I make your enemies your footstool. Father appointed Jesus as Lord – Acts 2:34-36 and 7:55. After Christ, Holy Spirit God came down to guide us. But the Spirit of Jesus did not allow them – Acts 16:7. When God's Spirit (Holy Spirit) dwells in you, you are with the nature of Spirit but not the nature of the flesh. You, however, are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if in fact the Spirit of God (Holy Spirit) dwells in you. Anyone who does not have the Spirit of Christ (Holy Spirit) does not belong to him – Romans 8:9. When we relax and think about this verse carefully, we can understand the truth. We learned that we are all in the image of God and God's Spirit is in us, then why it is written that God's Spirit should dwell in us and the Spirit of Christ should be in us? Though we are in his image and his Spirit is in us, He gave Holy Spirit as an assurance to

us. It is because we got Holy Spirit through Father and Christ, Paul calls Holy Spirit are God's Spirit or Christ's Spirit in his letters based on the incidences. Peter in his letter wrote about Paul's letter that few things in his letters are hard to understand – II Peter 3:16-17. Holy Spirit is given to those who obey God – Acts 5:32. Through Holy Spirit we have salvation and eternity, but if we ignore them – But my righteous one shall live by faith, and if he shrinks back, my soul (Son) has no pleasure in him." But we are not of those who shrink back and are destroyed, but of those who have faith and preserve their souls – Hebrew 10:38-39.

### ARRIVAL OF HOLY SPIRIT GOD ON TO EARTH

God gifted us his Son, Christ, through whom he gave us forgiveness for our sins and salvation; similarly, he gifted us Holy Spirit God such that the salvation that we got is safeguarded through Holy Spirit. Though billions are entering the gates of salvation, many return back amid the journey and many lose their salvation by the time they reach their end; but only a few will save their souls till the end through Holy Spirit. By the time Jesus was preaching on earth, Holy Spirit God did not enter the earth. Speaking about the arrival of the Holy Spirit, Jesus Said - Now this he said about the Spirit, whom those who believed in him were to receive, for as yet the Spirit had not been given because Jesus was not yet glorified – John 7:39. Our heavenly father and Jesus Christ promised to present Holy Spirit for us. Paul in his letter writes that many were waiting with faith for the fulfillment of this promise. We might receive the promised Spirit through faith – Galatians 3:13-14. Based on the words of Christ and words spoken by God through prophets, many awaited to receive Holy Spirit as a gift.

Isaiah writes about the deterioration of the world without the pour of the Holy Spirit. Beat your breasts for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine, for the soil of my people growing up in thorns and briers, yes, for all the joyous houses in the exultant city. For the palace is forsaken, the populous city deserted; the hill and the watchtower will become dens for ever, a joy of wild donkeys, a pasture of flocks; until the Spirit is poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness becomes a fruitful field, and the fruitful field is deemed a forest. Then justice will dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness abides in the fruitful field. And the effect of righteousness will be peace, and the result of righteousness, quietness, and trust forever. Isaiah 32:12-17.

For I will pour water on the thirsty land, and streams on the dry ground; I will pour my Spirit upon your offspring, and my blessing on your descendants – Isaiah 44:3. And I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes and be careful to obey my rules – Ezekiel 36:27. "And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit on all flesh – Joel 2:28. Many prophets spoke about the pouring/arrival of the Holy Spirit even before Jesus Christ. Before Christ, Holy Spirit came on to earth when there was a need to come and would go

back; but we can see God says he will sanctify Holy Spirit to be with us till the end. Jesus was with us only for 33-1/2 years, but Holy Spirit will be with us until the earth comes to an end. His arrival on earth is as valuable as Christ's.

And behold, I am sending the promise (Holy Spirit) of my Father upon you. But stay in the city until you are clothed with power from on high" – Luke 24:49. Before ascending to Heaven, Jesus said to his disciples to depart from Jerusalem and wait for the promise (Holy Spirit) they heard from him – Acts 1:4. The day of arrival of the Holy Spirit God that many prophets, disciples, apostles, and people were waiting had finally arrived. At the centre of three continents, east to the Mediterranean Sea, a city in Asia called Jerusalem where many Jews across the world gathered together on the day of Pentecost and on that very day Holy Spirit God entered this world to save his brethren. Peter is explaining to us about that incident to the people - But this is what was uttered through the prophet Joel: "And in the last days it shall be, God declares, that I will pour out my Spirit on all flesh" – Acts 2:1-17. Being, therefore, exalted at the right hand of God and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit – Acts 2:33.

### HOLY SPIRIT, GIFT OF GOD

I am writing an important fact below that every reader should notice. 2000 years before Jews, who believed in God, did not believe in Christ; that is why they crucified him. The apostles of the first century were able to convince many Jews that Jesus is the Christ or Messiah or the king whom they were waiting for according to OT and prophecies of prophets. As time passed, gentiles who believed in Christ (i.e. us) have accepted Christ as the saviour, but neglected Holy Spirit God. We are in the era of mercy, but we have completely neglected Holy Spirit and have kept aside the wisdom of God written by the inspiration of Holy Spirit and have turned captives in the hands of Satan. This is the reason why Christians have failed to understand Holy Spirit like they have understood Jesus Christ. This has led to diversities in Christianity. It is very painful when we hear someone who does not even know about Holy Spirit is asking, "have you received Holy Spirit?"

Sadducees, who read the laws of God, did not believe in Spirit and Jesus said to them – And as for the resurrection of the dead, have you not read what was said to you by God: 'I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob'? He is not God of the dead, but of the living" – Matthew 22:31,32. If we say there are no spirits, then the statement made by God stating he is the God of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob who died hundreds of years ago will be a false statement. Even today their souls are alive. There is an end to the flesh, but there is no end for our soul that came from God. If there is an end to our soul, there will be an end to God too. Sadducees who read the Old Testament believed God but not souls – Acts 23:8. Will they believe in God who is in form of Spirit?

They do not know what they believe and why they believe it, but state that they are thorough with the laws/words of God. There are such people from then until now among people who do not have basic knowledge about God. Some sections do not believe in Father; some sections do not believe in Christ, and some sections do not believe in Holy Spirit. Everybody believes in the Bible, but they are making God and Christianity the centre of laughter by their faith and acts blaming each other. They never give a thought to understand the scriptures. These are the fools who claim themselves as wise. They read the commentaries of others but never search the scriptures in their hands.

Let us now study why Holy Spirit is gifted by God to his brethren. Is this gift only for a few or for all? To which Peter answered – “Repent and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of your sins, and you will receive the gift of the Holy Spirit. For the promise is for you and for your children and for all who are far off, everyone whom the Lord our God calls to himself” – Acts 2:38-39. All those who obey God, repent from their sins; accept Christ, get baptised and you shall receive forgiveness, salvation as well as Holy Spirit as a gift. Let us know the advantages that we receive when he enters into us. A small word before that – we should not quench the Spirit that we received – I Thessalonians 5:19.

1. Seal through Holy Spirit: In him you also, when you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation, and believed in him, were sealed with the promised Holy Spirit – Ephesians 1:13.
2. Receive the wisdom of God: Now we have received not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, that we might understand the things freely given us by God – I Corinthians 2:12.
3. He is groaning on our behalf: Now we have received not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit who is from God, that we might understand the things freely given us by God – Romans 8:26,27.
4. Earnest to us (a guarantee/consent/advance given as an authoritative of merchandizing): And who has also put his seal on us and given us his Spirit in our hearts as a guarantee – II Corinthians 1:22. Who is the guarantee of our inheritance until we acquire possession of it, to the praise of his glory – Ephesians 1:14.
5. To raise from the dead (raising as immortals): If the Spirit of him who raised Jesus from the dead dwells in you, he who raised Christ Jesus from the dead will also give life to your mortal bodies through his Spirit who dwells in you – Romans 8:11.
6. Give liberty: Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty – II Corinthians 3:17.

7. Walking as children of God: For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God – Romans 8:14.
8. Getting back the image of God that was lost: But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord – II Corinthians 3:18.
9. Testifying that we are the children of God: The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God – Roman 8:16.
10. Having access to the Father – For through him, we both (Israelites and gentiles) have access in one Spirit to the Father – Ephesians 2:18.
11. Retain us with the nature of Spirit: You, however, are not in the flesh but in the Spirit, if in fact the Spirit of God dwells in you. Anyone who does not have the Spirit of Christ does not belong to him – Roman 8:9.
12. Keep you as the dwelling place of God: In him, you also are being built together into a dwelling place for God by the Spirit – Ephesians 2:22.
13. Wait for righteousness: For through the Spirit, by faith, we ourselves eagerly wait for the hope of righteousness – Galatians 5:5.
14. Make you stand righteous – But if Christ is in you, although the body is dead because of sin, the Spirit is life because of righteousness – Romans 8:10.
15. Keep you unite - I, therefore, a prisoner for the Lord, urge you to walk in a manner worthy of the calling to which you have been called, with all humility and gentleness, with patience, bearing with one another in love, eager to maintain the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace – Ephesians 4:1-3.
16. Walk-in an order: If we live by the Spirit, let us also keep in step with the Spirit – Galatians 5:25.
17. Spiritual worship: For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh – Philippians 3:3.
18. Pour out the love of God: and hope does not put us to shame, because God's love has been poured into our hearts through the Holy Spirit who has been given to us – Romans 5:5.
19. Turns you fruitful: But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, patience, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control; against such things there is no law – Galatians 5:22-23.
20. Makes you holy: But we are bound to give thanks to God always for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, for that God chose you from the beginning

unto salvation in sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth – II Thessalonians 2:13.

21. Keeps alive: If you are insulted for the name of Christ, you are blessed, because the Spirit of glory and of God rests upon you – I Peter 4:14.

Holy Spirit is a gift for us. He is playing a vital role in our lives on earth in guiding us to eternity. We should first understand him rightly and learn skills from him to enter heaven. Shortly, you will understand the situation of innocent Christians who do not know the difference between the Holy Spirit and the evil spirit. Reading all 22 verses given above suggests that Christians' salvation will be complete through Holy Spirit and guide to the place of Father. We are not saved only by listening, understanding, and believing Christ alone. A person demonized with Legion saw Jesus from far off, ran to him, and fell before him. It believed Christ as the Son of God who came to save this world and bowed down before Christ with respect. You should think why these demons that respected Christ to such extent revolted against him/Father and became demons. Many Christians are rejoicing about the birth of Christ, crying about his crucifixion, satisfied about their baptism, and rejoicing that they are receiving Spirit without knowing which spirit they have received, which is guiding them to eternal fire – **Mark 5:6; James 2:19**. It is unfortunate to know only about Father and Christ, but not about Holy Spirit. Speaking about Holy Spirit, they talk about Holy Spirit guidance, receiving Holy Spirit, protection through Holy Spirit, etc., but they are not able to differentiate between the activities of the Holy Spirit and the evil spirit. Above 22 verses written about the activities of the Holy Spirit explains how, those who receive Holy Spirit as a gift, shall save their souls, be fruitful for God, fulfill his will on earth to reach eternity. It does not guide you to fight, live against the scriptures, and spoil the church. Will we be saved if we act as if we fear God, shiver/cry in church, and stay on our knees always just like Legion did? Those who know the difference between Holy Spirit and evil spirits are truly faithful. Will that faithfulness save us?

### WE SHOULD KNOW THE CHANGES THAT OCCURRED ACCORDING TO TIME

Bible is the book of greatest wisdom, but it does belong to a particular place or time. It is not written for a particular person or persons. Bible was written by about 40 authors for almost 1600 years, who belong to a different time, different place. **You should keep in mind that they did not write anything imaginary but they wrote everything as they were moved by the Holy Spirit – II Peter 1:20,21.** That is why the same scriptures say we should examine from scriptures whatever a preacher preaches – **Acts 17:11**. Holy Spirit is inspiring/moving us such that we should live according to scriptures. So humans cannot say that these scriptures portray their wisdom, but to just accept them and live according to them. We should not use the scriptures for our situations, but we should adapt

to what is written in the scriptures. I would like to share a fine example for you to understand this.

Let the one who is taught the word share all good things with the one who teaches – Galatians 6:6. All those who are learning good things from their teachers should share all their good things with the teachers. Listening to teachings/scriptures a believer in the church should become a preacher one day. If the learner/believer does not become a preacher then the preaching of the preacher is futile. A student in a school can become a teacher one day, so why can't a believer become a preacher? If that does not happen, all the preaching of the preacher becomes useless. About this, we have much to say, and it is hard to explain since you have become dull of hearing. For though by this time you ought to be teachers, you need someone to teach you again the basic principles of the oracles of God – Hebrews 5:11-12. Such pitiful is the condition of today's churches. But Paul, through his preaching earned many people like Timothy, Titus, Silas, etc. He not only earned them but utilized them in God's work. He made them his subordinates. This is what it means that a learner should share all good things with his teacher. But many false preachers take advantage of such verses from the Bible for their fleshly needs – II Peter 2:1-3. If Paul would have utilized such verse for his fleshly needs then he would have not suffered with hunger – II Corinthians 11:27. He would have not worked as a tentmaker for his needs – Acts 20:33-35; II Thessalonians 3:8. Many preach who failed to handle the scriptures rightly are under the guidance of evil spirits and have become trouble makers to Christianity. Do your best to present yourself to God as one approved, a worker who has no need to be ashamed, rightly handling the word of truth – II Timothy 2:15. If preachers would have been alike Christianity would not be in misery. Now, let us see few changes that happened in the Bible. These changes were from God himself. Every Christian should not read scriptures as leisure act, daily act, or as an attire; but should read, understand and follow them because they are the greatest words that save your souls – James 1:21. We take at most care while taking medications for our disease; so is it not essential to take that care while reading scripture that saves our souls?

For example: (+) = (before death of Christ)

These twelve Jesus sent out, instructing them, "Go nowhere among the Gentiles and enter no town of the Samaritans but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel – Matthew 10:5-6.

(-) = (After resurrection of Christ)

Go therefore and make disciples of all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit – Matthew 28:19; Mark 16:15.

In Positive: Jesus said to the disciples not to go to the gentiles but go to Israelites and preach them.

In negative: After his resurrection, Jesus said to the same disciples to go to all nations and preach the gospel to everyone. These two commandments were made by Jesus himself during his age of 30 to 33-1/2 years. Why the commandment was changed after his resurrection? There is a strong reason for it. Now let us study about this. The change in commandment by Christ is true. Even the apostles followed the words of Christ with obedience and preached the gospel. Jesus in his second commandment told the apostles to preach the gospel to all nations in which even Israelites are included. Here the second commandment has to be followed. If apostles would have followed the first commandment despite the second commandment then today we would have not had salvation. When we think of these commandments, both were made by Jesus and both are written in the Bible. Without understanding the change that happened over time, few support the negative one and few support the positive one and quarrel among themselves, which is disrespecting the Bible. On the verge of meeting you, I will mail you stating that I will be visiting you on Sunday; but later, because of few issues, I will re-mail you stating I would visit you on Monday. Based on these two mails, you will wait for me on Monday and not on Sunday. Similarly, we should read scriptures patiently, understand the context in which they are written, and later follow them. You should not read scriptures foolishly and do whatever is written in it...beware.

### GIFTS OF HOLY SPIRIT

Holy Spirit as a gift is different from gifts of Holy Spirit. Misunderstanding these shall lead to disasters. Evil spirit can enter in place of the Holy Spirit and do his activities. Without knowing this difference many have fallen prey to the evil spirit. Holy Spirit as a gift by God shall enter the hearts of every Christian who obeys God, accept him in their heart; will help building them spiritually who have accepted him. Coming to gifts of the Holy Spirit; these gifts were in execution only for a short period of time after Jesus Christ until the scriptures were completed. We should not forget about the changes that happened from time to time. When Jesus came on to earth to convey God's words to people, they did not accept his words as God's words and killed him. Not only Christ, even the prophets before Christ were killed. **New Testament was written such that they believe Jesus as the Son of God and there is life in his name – John 20:30-31.** To prove Jesus as the Son of God they had to do many signs/miracles. If one has to believe the words of the heavenly Father they have to believe Christ, who was sent by God. If they have to believe him, he should do some signs; so if one has to believe God, signs are a must.

Over hundreds of years, Israelites were under the slavery of Pharaoh in Egypt. They cried to God in heaven to relieve them from their bondage life. Heeding to their prayers, God gave birth to a great leader among them called 'Moses.' When God told Moses to go back to Egypt to release Israelites from their bondage, Moses hesitates, saying that those Israelites will not believe in his

words that God had sent him. God asks Moses what it is that in your hand, to which Moses answers it is a staff. God says to put that staff on the ground, and it becomes a serpent as soon as it falls on the ground. Later God says to hold it back, and the serpent becomes staff as soon as he held it; this was the first sign. Later God shows a second sign and says if they do not believe you with your first sign, they shall believe you by the second. If they still reject you, show them the third sign. Take out some water from the river and pour it on the dry land and the water poured on the dry land will turn blood – [Exodus 4:1-9](#). So to make Israelites believe, there were signs done by God.

Through his sons Jesus and Holy Spirit, God spoke to people two thousand years ago all that is essential for them at once. He wanted them to be stable words instead of repeating things often. They should be fixed in the heart that lightens us through complete truth. [II Peter 1:21](#) – scriptures are not the imaginations of man but are the words of wisdom written through the inspiration of Holy Spirit and this Bible is sealed such that nothing can be added or removed; this is the only book of this kind – [Revelation 22:18-19](#). Now, the Bible is so stable that no disciples or angels can never make any changes to it – [Galatians 1:8-9](#); [Philippians 3:16](#). Now to him who is able to strengthen you according to my gospel and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery (before 2000 years ago) that was kept secret for long ages but has now been disclosed and through the prophetic writings has been made known to all nations, according to the command of the eternal God, to bring about the obedience of faith – [Romans 16:25-27](#). Before Christ, God revealed his words only when necessary. But now – [Beloved, although I was very eager to write to you about our common salvation, I found it necessary to write appealing to you to contend for the faith that was once for all delivered to the saints – Jude 1:3](#). God spoke few words through Christ and then made his saints write down the rest through Holy Spirit and gave us the complete scriptures – [John 16:12-15](#).

God showed few signs to his people such that they would believe his words during the days of the Old Testament. In New Testament time, God put up a procedure to it. God gave Holy Spirit as a gift to everyone; similarly, he gave the gifts of the Holy Spirit to few important people among them. He gave Holy Spirit to everyone through baptism, but he gave gifts of the Holy Spirit to limited people. Let us look at the will of god – [How shall we escape if we neglect such a great salvation? It was declared at first by the Lord, and it was attested to us by those who heard \(wrote\), while God also bore witness by signs and wonders and various miracles and by gifts of the Holy Spirit distributed according to his will – Hebrew 2:3-4](#). Apostles who received gifts of Holy Spirit and others went together to preach the scriptures, while the Lord worked with them and confirmed the message by accompanying signs – [Mark 16:20](#). Now many signs and wonders were regularly done among the people by the hands of the apostles. And more than ever believers were added to the Lord, multitudes of both men and women – [Act 5:12-14](#). Peter and John healed a man who was lame by birth

at the gate of the temple called the Beautiful Gate and many believed in Christ – Acts 3:16-18. They were called the temple priests and warned not to preach in the name of Christ, but they prayed to Lord - And now, Lord, look upon their threats and grant to your servants to continue to speak your word with all boldness, while you stretch out your hand to heal, and signs and wonders are performed through the name of your holy servant Jesus – Acts 4:30. Similarly, Peter raised Dorcas alive in Joppa and many believed in Christ – Acts 9:40-42.

In Iconium did many wonders and signs through which bore the witness to the word of God's grace – Acts 14:1-3. They spoke openly such that many believed in Christ. Stephen did many signs and wonders among people and the word of God continued to increase, and the number of the disciples multiplied greatly in Jerusalem, and a great many of the priests became obedient to the faith – Acts 6:7-8. Herod was struck by the Angel of God and was eaten by worms, which made many to believe in the word of God – Acts 12:23-24. And God was doing extraordinary miracles by the hands of Paul so that even handkerchiefs or aprons that had touched his skin were carried away to the sick, and their diseases left them and the evil spirits came out of them. So the word of the Lord continued to increase and prevail mightily – Acts 19:11-12, 20. Word of God increased and prevailed mightily. You should remember that Christ is the root for this salvation move. Jesus did many signs during the festival of Passover and many believed in his name – John 2:23. This is why a Pharisees named Nicodemus said to Jesus, - "Rabbi, we know that you are a teacher come from God, for no one can do these signs that you do unless God is with him" – John 3:2.

Now we understood how gifts of the Holy Spirit were useful in bringing Gentiles to Christ who was out of the church. Now let us see how gifts of the Holy Spirit guided those in the church before the scriptures were complete – Now concerning spiritual gifts, brothers, I do not want you to be uninformed. To each is given the manifestation of the Spirit for the common good. For to one is given through the Spirit the utterance of wisdom, and to another the utterance of knowledge according to the same Spirit, to another faith by the same Spirit, to another gifts of healing by the one Spirit, to another the working of miracles, to another prophecy, to another the ability to distinguish between spirits, to another various kinds of tongues, to another the interpretation of tongues. All these are empowered by one and the same Spirit, who apportions to each one individually as he wills. Are all apostles? Are all prophets? Are all teachers? Do all work miracles? Do all possess gifts of healing? Do all speak with tongues? Do all interpret? – I Corinthians 12:1, 7-11, 29-30. As there were no complete scriptures, the church had to be built through gifts of the Holy Spirit and preach the gospel. So you need to earnestly desire the spiritual gifts. Through this, there is up-building, encouragement, and consolation – I Corinthians 14:1, 3, 13, 26.

These gifts of the Holy Spirit were given to God's children in the 1<sup>st</sup> century for building the church until the scriptures were complete. While they were

worshiping the Lord and fasting, the Holy Spirit said, “Set apart for me Barnabas and Saul for the work to which I have called them.” Then after fasting and praying they laid their hands on them and sent them off – Acts 13:2-3. It is written that they were sent through Holy Spirit. This should have been said to them by a brother who was prophesising or through a brother who speaks in tongues and another brother who explains the meaning of it to church. Now you must have understood the advantages of gifts of the Holy Spirit. Now in these days, prophets came down from Jerusalem to Antioch. And one of them named Agabus stood up and foretold by the Spirit that there would be a great famine over all the world. So the disciples determined, every one according to his ability, to send relief to the brothers living in Judea. And they did so, sending it to the elders by the hand of Barnabas and Saul – Acts 11:28-30. The same Abagus came down from Judea. And coming to us, he took Paul’s belt and bound his own feet and hands and said, “Thus says the Holy Spirit, ‘This is how the Jews at Jerusalem will bind the man who owns this belt and deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles’” – Acts 21:8-11. Even the four daughters of Phillip had the gift of prophesising.

Gifts of the Holy Spirit played a vital role in making people believe in God, spiritually build those who believe in God, and guided them to actively participate in the acts of God before the scriptures were complete. You should make a note of this. God is doing every act according to his will.

### IT WAS ONLY APOSTLES WHO RECEIVED HOLY SPIRIT BAPTISM OR BAPTISM OF FIRE

We can notice from the beginning period of the New Testament that there is a difference between those who were baptised in water and baptised in fire (Holy Spirit). Apostle means the one who is sent (missionary). According to Bible, there are four types of apostles; sent by Father, sent by Jesus, sent by Holy Spirit, and sent by the congregation. Let us see few evidences from scriptures:

1. Those sent by Father: Prophets, kings, and Christ. Consider Jesus, the apostle – Hebrews 3:1-2.
2. Those sent by Jesus Christ: “Behold, I am sending you out as sheep in the midst of wolves, so be wise as serpents and innocent as doves – Matthew 10:16.
3. Those sent by Holy Spirit: So, being sent out by the Holy Spirit – Acts 13:4.
4. Those sent by church/congregation: Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And

they accompanied him unto the ship – Acts 20:36-38. So, being sent on their way by the church – acts 15:2-3.

From the above 4 categories, those who received Holy Spirit fire baptism are sent by Jesus Christ. They were given the gifts of the Holy Spirit through which they did many signs and wonders, which nobody could do, as they played a vital role in building the New Testament church through these gifts. Jesus spoke about them saying - "Truly, truly, I say to you, whoever believes in me will also do the works that I do; and greater works than these will he do, because I am going to the Father – John 14:12.

Did the apostles alone receive the Holy Spirit fire baptism? What was their count? When did they receive it? Let's see from the scriptures about their eminences. John the Baptist had spoken about a special baptism during his time. - "I baptize you with water for repentance, but he who is coming after me is mightier than I, whose sandals I am not worthy to carry. He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and fire – Mathew 3:11. Similarly, after his resurrection, Jesus went to Apostles and commanded this – For John baptized with water, but you will be baptized with the Holy Spirit not many days from now" – Acts 1:5. This baptism was promised/prophesized only for a few. Another important note is that few prophecies will be fulfilled only once and that will be the end of that prophecy. A child will be born to a virgin and he shall be called Emmanuel – this was a prophecy fulfilled through Mary and this will not happen again. The same is with the Holy Spirit fire baptism that will happen to few and later cease.

The prophecy made by John the Baptist and Jesus was fulfilled during the festival of Pentecost. When the day of Pentecost arrived, they were all together in one place. And suddenly there came from heaven a sound like a mighty rushing wind, and it filled the entire house where they were sitting. And divided tongues as of fire appeared to them and rested on each one of them (there were no women among them). And they were all filled with the Holy Spirit and began to speak in other tongues as the Spirit gave them utterance. But Peter, standing with the eleven, lifted up his voice and addressed them – Acts 2:1-14. When we look into this incident there were only 12 apostles present in the upper room. There were no other men or women present there. Jesus chose 12 apostles out of whom Judas Iscariot betrayed Jesus and killed himself. Later the rest of the disciples chose Matthias in place of Judas – Acts 1:25-26.

The 13<sup>th</sup> person who was chosen by Jesus was Paul, the apostle. Some did not accept Paul as an apostle, so Paul showed few proofs to prove himself as the apostle. Paul, a servant of Christ Jesus, called to be an apostle – Romans 1:1. Paul, called by the will of God to be an apostle of Christ Jesus – I Corinthians 1:1. Paul, an apostle—not from men nor through man, but through Jesus Christ and God the Father – Galatians 1:1. Paul, an apostle of Christ Jesus by the will of God – Ephesians 1:1. He addressed himself as an apostle to every church in his letter. The 12 apostles had accepted Paul as an apostle too. On the contrary,

when they saw that I had been entrusted with the gospel to the uncircumcised, just as Peter had been entrusted with the gospel to the circumcised, they gave the right hand of fellowship to Barnabas and me, that we should go to the Gentiles and they to the circumcised – Galatians 2:7-9.

Now let us look into the eligibilities of apostles. These eligibilities do not apply to anybody else. In place of Judas Iscariot, they selected another person with the following criteria - *So one of the men who have accompanied us during all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us, beginning from the baptism of John (who spoke about Holy Spirit fire baptism) until the day when he was taken up from us (3-1/2 years)—one of these men must become with us a witness to his resurrection” – Acts 1:21-22.* These eligibilities can be seen in only those who lived in the time of Jesus and nobody before him or after him. Those who are contemporary to Christ will have the eligibility to become an apostle.

Let us see other eligibilities. *For I will not venture to speak of anything except what Christ has accomplished through me to bring the Gentiles to obedience—by word and deed, by the power of signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God – Romans 15:18-19.* The signs of a true apostle were performed among you with utmost patience, with signs and wonders and mighty works – *II Corinthians 12:12.* Paul was an exception only because he was chosen by Christ to preach to gentiles, but he did all the signs done by the apostles through which he was accepted as an apostle.

People on whom apostles lay their hand and pray will receive the gifts of the Holy Spirit. *And when Paul had laid his hands on them, the Holy Spirit came on them, and they began speaking in tongues and prophesying – acts 19:6. And what they said pleased the whole gathering, and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Spirit (Holy Spirit as a gift through baptism), and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolaus, a proselyte of Antioch. These they set before the apostles, and they prayed and laid their hands on them – Acts 6:5-6. And Stephen, full of grace and power, was doing great wonders and signs among the people – Acts 6:8.* The second person among them was Philip who went to Samaria and preached the Gospel by doing many signs among them, and many accepted his words. There was a person called Simon who was a magician. This Simon too believed Philip, got baptized, and followed Philip wherever he went. He was surprised looking at the signs that Philip did. Those apostles, who laid their hands on Philip and prayed such that he would receive gifts of Holy Spirit, came to know that people in Samaria had accepted God's words and are baptized. They sent Peter and John to Samaria. Peter and John came to Samaria and prayed for those who were baptised by Philip such that they should receive gifts of Holy Spirit. Before Peter and John came there, nobody was filled with the gifts of the Holy Spirit; they were only baptised in the name of Jesus. *Now when Simon saw that the Spirit was given through the laying on of the apostles' hands, he offered them*

money, saying, "Give me this power also, so that anyone on whom I lay my hands may receive the Holy Spirit" – Acts 8:5-20. Timothy, do not be hasty in laying on of hands – I Timothy 5:22. For this reason, I remind you to fan into flame the gift of God, which is in you through the laying on of my hands – II Timothy 1:6.

From the above aspects, it is clear that 12 apostles were eligible to receive Holy Spirit fire baptism and receive the gifts of the Holy Spirit (only Paul was an exemption). People on whom these Apostles laid their hands and prayed received the gifts of the Holy Spirit, but those who received gifts of the Holy Spirit from the apostles cannot transfer those gifts to others.

### GIFTS OF HOLY SPIRIT HAVE CEASED

The above heading will create a conflict in the hearts of many Christians, which is completely true. If you cannot understand the changes that happened from time to time from the scriptures, Christians will fall in great trouble. According to the synopsis of scriptures, today there are no apostles or those whom they laid their hands and prayed are alive. But the scriptures that had to be completed out of their struggle have come to our hands. **The saying (scriptures) is trustworthy and deserving of full acceptance – I Timothy 4:9.** Apostles did all works through Holy Spirit's help to complete and establish the scriptures. Once the scriptures are complete there is no need for gifts. To construct a concrete roof we generally do centring work using columns. Once the slab gets fixed we remove the columns. It will be foolish to retain columns and live in that house. Similarly, gifts of the Holy Spirit were used by God to complete the scriptures that he wanted to reveal to us, but not to use them throughout. Once the Bible is complete gifts have ceased.

Paul wrote about this in his letter to Corinthians – **But earnestly desire the higher gifts. And I will show you a still more excellent way – I Corinthians 12:31.** Paul writes about gifts of the Holy Spirit, but he says there is an excellent way beyond that. So what is that excellent way? It is nothing but the one you always read – **Love never ends. As for prophecies, they will pass away (prophecies will no longer be meaningful); as for tongues, they will cease (talking in tongues will stop); as for knowledge, it will pass away. For we know in part and we prophesy in part, but when the perfect comes (complete scriptures – the Bible), the partial will pass away (gifts of Holy Spirit). When I was a child, I spoke like a child, I thought like a child, I reasoned like a child. When I became a man, I gave up childish ways. For now, we see in a mirror dimly, but then face to face. Now I know in part; then I shall know fully, even as I have been fully known. So now faith, hope, and love abide, these three; but the greatest of these is love – I Corinthians 13:8-13.**

Jesus - "I still have many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now. When the Spirit of truth comes, he will guide you into all the truth, for he will not speak on his own authority, but whatever he hears he will speak, and he will

declare to you the things that are to come – John 16:12-13. About this, we have much to say, and it is hard to explain since you have become dull of hearing. For though by this time you ought to be teachers, you need someone to teach you again the basic principles of the oracles of God. You need milk, not solid food, for everyone who lives on milk is unskilled in the word of righteousness, since he is a child. But solid food is for the mature, for those who have their powers of discernment trained by constant practice to distinguish good from evil – Hebrew 5:11-14. Without solid food, one cannot become strong. This solid food started with the preaching of the Lord and was completed by God by the end of the first century itself. That means the last book in the Bible, Book of Revelation, was written in 96 AD, and with that the Bible was complete. The complete scriptures that God wanted to give to the world were written between 30 AD and 96 AD. That is why at the end of the last book he says nothing should be added to this book nor be removed from it as a warning and concluded. So to complete the scriptures (the Bible) God utilized the gifts of the Holy Spirit to do wonders and signs such that many will believe in God and the scriptures shall be completed. As the complete scriptures (the Bible) is in our hands, there is no need for partial gifts. These gifts are no more happening currently.

At present (after Bible was completed), if anyone has to believe in God, it should be through the scriptures and not after looking at something or listening to someone. Jesus said to Thomas, “Have you believed because you have seen me? Blessed are those who have not seen and yet have believed” – John 20:29. So faith comes from hearing, and hearing through the word of Christ (scriptures) – Romans 10:17. For we walk by faith, not by sight – II Corinthians 5:7. Our faith should not be based on physical favours, healing, or personal satisfaction; but it should be through hearing the scriptures and having faith in the scriptures that we hear. And without faith, it is impossible to please God – Hebrew 11:6. Today, the faith of many people is based on testimonies, which is foolish. They believe in God saying something wonderful had happened in their life. Few will believe in God looking at others, which is also not right. Now Jesus did many other signs in the presence of the disciples, which are not written in this book; but these are written so that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God and that by believing you may have life in his name – John 20:30-31. Whatever that is written in the Bible is enough to believe in Christ, there is no need for any testimonies. Paul said, whatever was revealed to Paul, he has written them; so it enough to read and understand them to know Christ – Ephesians 3:3-4. Bible says that a person will believe in God by reading/listening to scriptures. So is it scriptural to make them believe in God through other means? There is no need for it. Now you might question that when gifts of the Holy Spirit have ceased then what about the healings/signs that are happening at present? Yes, to give you that complete information I am writing the complete history of the Holy Spirit. You should pay special attention to understand God.

For nothing is hidden except to be made manifest; nor is anything secret except to come to light. If anyone has ears to hear, let him hear” – Mark 4:22, 23.

### A USELESS PERSON IN THE GUISE OF HOLY SPIRIT GOD

Father – did every work according to his will and completed the scriptures. At the time when we have to read the scriptures and live accordingly; Satan has entered and has succeeded in diverting the people’s minds saying that the Bible is not enough to understand God, and there are many things beyond the Bible. It has blindfolded people such that they do not even possess the knowledge of how dangerous it is to go beyond the scriptures. **I am astonished that you are so quickly deserting him who called you in the grace of Christ and are turning to a different gospel— not that there is another one, but there are some who trouble you and want to distort the gospel of Christ. But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach to you a gospel contrary to the one we preached to you, let him be accursed – Galatians 1:6-8.** Satan has gathered a gang that is capable of being together with the believers and make them believe in the gifts of the Holy Spirit still happening even though they are ceased. And they are crucifying people like me who oppose them.

It is has occupied the place of God and is sitting amid Christians and reigning over them and is filling anti-Christ, evil spirits, false preachers, false apostles, false prophets, and impersonators among Christians. This evil spirit has been doing this successfully even today. It is fighting with God in all departments. **For false Christs and false prophets will arise and perform great signs and wonders, so as to lead astray, if possible, even the elect – Matthew 24:24.** The coming of the lawless one is by the activity of Satan with all power and false signs and wonders, and with all wicked deception for those who are perishing, because they refused to love (scriptures – John 17:17) the truth and so be saved – II Thessalonians 2:9-10.

Everywhere we see, Christians are very eager in conducting and attending healing crusades, but there is a lack of Christians who conduct or attend soul-saving crusades. They publicly publicize saying that they have the gifts of the Holy Spirit, gather the pastors/elders of the church, and distribute some amount to them to gather their church members in the crusades. So those who are gathering in these meetings are Christians. How much they learn for their spiritual strength from these meetings is a million-dollar question, because there will be nothing that strengthens a soul spiritually. So what is the use in conducting such a meeting? This is nothing but a drama. Out of hundreds of sick people who attend these meetings only a few testify saying that they are healed; so what about the rest? They go back without healing. When we question the preacher why they were not healed, the simple answer we get from them is – “They do not have faith.” Faith has nothing to do with healing. **Eutychus who did have faith in God was raised from dead – Acts 20:9-10. A person who did not**

even know the meaning of faith was healed – A lame man from birth was healed through Peter and John – Acts 3:1-10. Even though there is no faith in the other person healing should happen, but these false preachers will not accept; so how far it is right to stress on faith? In the first century, those who had the gifts were able to heal every sickness, raise the dead ones, healed lepers, and cast out demons – Matthew 10:8 (Jesus healed a man who was sick for 38 years at the pool called Bethesda, who did not know anything about Jesus.) Even peter raised Dorcas to life in Joppa. **So now all those who claim that they have Holy Spirit powers can raise the dead ones?** If that was possible, billions across that world would have accepted Christ.

### WHY ARE MISSIONARY HOSPITALS ESTABLISHED IF THEY CAN HEAL?

These are quotes from many atheist organizations across the world. Instead of proving themselves, these preachers say some cock and bull stories to cover up their acts to make people believe in them. Only the first-century apostles have the ability to raise the dead one. It is possible only through Holy Spirit and not through the evil spirit. That is why it is impossible for these false preachers. Let us see how these preachers are demanding heaven after their death. **On that day many will say to me, 'Lord, Lord, did we not prophesy in your name, and cast out demons in your name, and do many mighty works in your name?' And then will I declare to them, 'I never knew you; depart from me, you workers of lawlessness' – Matthew 7:22-23.** Many came to Jesus to take them to heaven saying that they prophesied in His name, casted demons in His name, and did mighty works in His name; but Jesus replied to them I do not know who you are. You are illegal workers, go away from me. **So who was behind prophesies, casting of demons, and doing might works – you need to understand this.** Lawlessness or illegal means not working according to the will of God. Many are not able to understand these from the scriptures. Dear readers, who are reading this lesson; I am urging you to understand the acts of evil spirit and try to save at least a few souls from the everlasting fire.

You have witnessed what kind of a spiritual massacre evil spirit is doing in the guise of the Holy Spirit that is against the Bible. Many atrocities are happening in front of our naked eyes in the name of faith. The evil spirit had made them believe that eternity is only through gifts of the Holy Spirit and you need to be filled with them to reach heaven. Looking at this, many have bowed down to evil spirit and few are running away from God. This is why I think Satan asked Jesus to fall at his feet such that he can save the world. It has successfully blinded the eyes of people. At least now let us take up steps to save our brethren from its captivity. **Let us save others by snatching them out of the fire. Let us barricade this illness or cheating to spread to the generations to come.** If you can stop it, stop it, or else seek my help. In my life, I have defeated my scientists, historians, atheists, and rationalists. I can cease the games of these false gift holders; no matter who they are. **All that you have to do is, invite a preacher who claims that**

he possess gifts of the Holy Spirit and stand in front of me in an open meeting. I will prove in front of everyone that whether those gifts are of Holy Spirit or evil spirit. Do you know the truth? These preachers who claim to have gifts of the Holy Spirit will wear spectacles for their eye defect, undergo bypass surgeries for their heart attack, and bury their beloved ones who die. Millions of people believe in such people and are requesting their prayers. Even the shadow and robes of the apostles healed many those days, but today preachers are not even able to cure their own disease or of their beloved ones.

It is okay even if you do not believe in Christ, but there is no forgiveness to those who cheat in the guise of the Holy Spirit God. Paul had baptized a few for a second time who did not know about Holy Spirit god – Acts 19:1-5. Do you And whoever speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but whoever speaks against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven, either in this age or in the age to come – Matthew 12:32. That is why Jesus told to those who died that whatever is done in the name of Jesus is lawlessness. He said he does not know who they are, which means they are subordinates of evil spirits. Whoever is not with me is against me, and whoever does not gather with me scatters – Matthew 12:30. Dear readers! Test yourselves on whose side you are. Test yourself how far your faith is right or wrong – II Corinthians 13:5.



**T**here are many who believe in blind believes, one such is the faith in demons (dead man turning into evil spirit), enchantment, and conjure. Right from Hollywood to all other cinema woods we see many horror movies on this. From the ancient ages we see people believing in that those who die on this world turn as evil spirits and haunt other as well as they believe in black magic. Moreover, we see movies picturing these devils in a most fearful way such that the people would even fear on hearing the word devil. Surprisingly, even parents take control of their children by telling them about devil instead of telling them about God.

When we think of black magic, we see many conjurers who claim that they have the power over evils spirits that can fulfill the deeds of a person. They say that they perform witch arts for this power. Many fear these conjurers thinking that they can even make a person die wherever he might be. Some even go to them to take revenge on their enemies through the powers of these conjurers. This superstitious faith is seen mostly in the villages of India where literacy

rate is too low. It is surprising to see even many Christian preachers believe in these superstitions. We see preachers claiming that they have the power to relieve people from devils and black magic. Without the knowledge of truth many believers have faith in them and follow them. It is only the Bible that can explain about the truth behind this. First of all we should know what Bible says about devil. Christians too believe that evil spirits incarcerate the body of others and trouble them. **Ecclesiastes: 10:14: A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?** Even though man does not have the knowledge to tell about anything they simply say something stupidly and others believe their stupidity. They say that those who die without fulfillment of their will shall turn as devils and will only go to hell/heaven after the fulfillment of their will. These are the evil powers and the black magician who can get control over these evils spirits can use these evils spirits according their wish and cause harm to others. This is the faith of a foolish person who is full of words. Let us see in the Bible whether there are any powers that can be against God.

**Isaiah 41:23: Tell us what the future holds, so we may know that you are gods! Yes, do something good or something bad, so we may hear and gaze at it together.**” There is no one who can tell what the future is and cannot turn the future of others. If they can really do this they can be considered as God. This is the challenge of God for these conjurers. **Jeremiah 10:1-5: Hear the message that the LORD has spoken to you, house of Israel. This is what the LORD says: “Don’t learn the way of the nations, and don’t be terrified by signs in the heavens, though the nations are terrified of them. For the practices of the people are worthless. Indeed, a tree is cut down from the forest; it’s the work of the hands of a craftsman with an ax. They decorate it with silver and gold. They secure it with nails and hammers so it won’t totter. Their idols are like scarecrows in a cucumber field. They can’t speak! They must always be carried because they can’t walk! Don’t be afraid of them because they can do no harm, nor can they do any good.”** The above are the practices followed by the witch crafts/conjurers. The God says not to fear them because they cannot harm nor do good for us. So there is no witch power that can harm men or against God.

Now let us see how harm comes on men. **Isaiah 47:9-14: “But disaster is coming your way. You don’t know when it will happen, but disaster is coming. And there is nothing you can do to stop it. You worked hard all your life learning magic and spells. So start using that magic. Maybe those spells will help you. Maybe**

**you will be able to frighten someone.** God says that the disaster is coming on humanity which cannot be stopped by any black magic. This disaster is sent by God himself, which cannot be stopped by any means. There are many earthquakes and natural disasters occurring all over the earth but no magician is able to stop this nor can stop this. So these conjurers have no power to either harm or do good.

**Isaiah 8:19:** The people will say, "Go to the fortunetellers and wizards who mumble and chirp like birds. Ask them what to do." But I say, "Shouldn't people go to their God for help? Why go to the dead to get help for the living?" The enchantment of these fortunetellers is like the chirp of birds, this is why they mumble. So, God is clear saying that there is no point in going to them. **I Kings 18:25:** Then Elijah said to the prophets of Baal, "There are many of you, so you go first. Choose a bull and prepare it, but don't start your fire." Later we see Queen Jezebel, wife of King Ahab, turns Israelites toward worshiping Baal and she even nurses 450 prophets of Baal. This confuses many Israelites whether to worship Baal or Jehovah. So Elijah challenges these prophets to know who the true God is. They stand on Mt. Carmel. The challenge was that they would cut two calves and place them on the sticks. One is to prove Baal as God and other is to prove Jehovah as true God. Whose calf will be burnt theirs will be the true God. The prophets of Baal pray to their gods the whole day but their calf never burned. They harmed themselves expecting that it pleases their gods and their gods burn the calf. This never happened because their gods never exists. But when Elijah prayed, Jehovah burned the calf and proved that he is the true God. This is what happened in the period of Elijah.

There are many who are cheating others in such ways. They claim to the world saying they too have powers to do anything with the power of witch craft and black magic. We see some conjurers cut a fresh lemon out of which blood comes out. This is not from the power of evil spirits. This is just like a litmus test. We know about acid-base reaction. When a blue litmus paper is kept of the acid it turns red. We know lemon has citric acid in it. We a base touches it, it turns red. They apply a sticky liquid from the cotton seeds to the knife that they use to cut the lemon and as soon as this liquid comes in contact with the acid of lemon, the lemon turns red. There are many such fraud arts followed by these conjurers.

**Acts 8:9:** Here we see about Simon who was amazing people with his black magic tricks. But Philip did more powerful works with the power of Holy Spirit

than Simon to which even Simon was amazed and requests him to give the power of Holy Spirit. He was ready to give any amount for that but, John and Peter rejects his offers and says him to repent to be saved. Simon wanted the power to make money and not for God, so he was rejected. The power of God was greater than his cheap tricks. **Acts 19:19: Some of them had used magic. These believers brought their magic books and burned them before everyone. These books were worth about 50,000 silver coins.** On seeing the miracles done by Paul, the magic doers burnt away all their magic books because they knew that they were just tricks and not power. So, it is very disgusting to see that even Christian believe in black magic, which they are not to.

**I Samuel 28:11-12: The woman asked, "Who do you want me to bring up for you?" Saul answered, "Bring up Samuel." And it happened—the woman saw Samuel and screamed. She said to Saul, "You tricked me! You are Saul."** Saul visits a lady who claimed herself that she has the control over spirits. Saul asks her to bring Samuel for him. But when Samuel comes out she screams because she knows that she has no power to bring out spirits nor she has control over spirits. It at all should she have that power she should of wished Samuel instead of screaming.

Only God has the power to bring out those who are in the Hades. **I Samuel 2:6: The LORD causes people to die, and he causes them to live. He sends people down to the grave, and he can raise them up to live again.**

**Job 21:13: Evil people enjoy success during their lives and then go to the grave without suffering. Job 7:9: Just as clouds that come and go, people are put in the grave, never to rise again. Jeremiah 22:10: Don't cry for the king who has died. Don't cry for him. But cry very hard for the king who must leave this place. Cry for him because he will never return or see his homeland again.** As soon as the spirit leaves the body it goes down into the Hades in flash and it has no power to come back on to earth again. Once they go down to Hades they do not have share on what happens on this earth. **Ecclesiastes 9:5-6: The living know that they will die, but the dead don't know anything. They have no more reward. People will soon forget them. After people are dead, their love, hate, and jealousy are all gone. And they will never again share in what happens on earth.** They never come back as evil spirits on to this earth. They are under the control of God and cannot escape from God. They have no power to haunt others. So there is no point saying that those die turn as devils because in a flash they go to Hades and can never come back on their own.

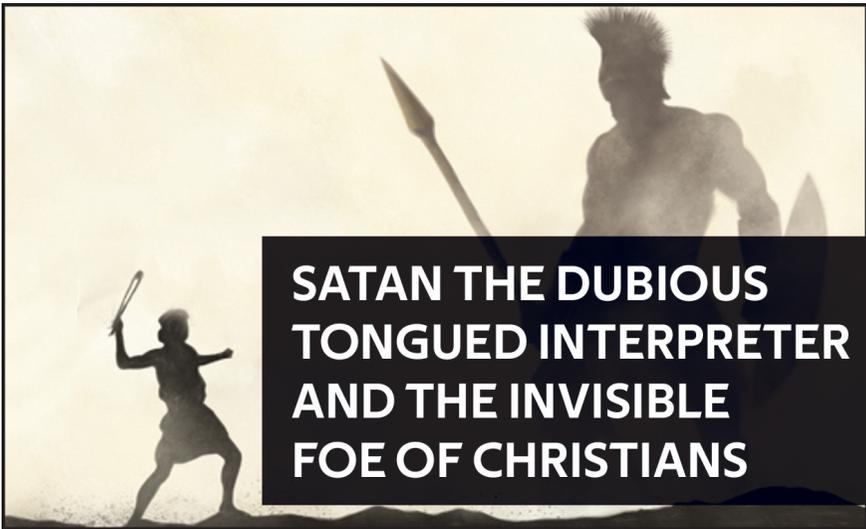
Now a question arise that Jesus and apostles casted few demons out and oppose us saying that we are making false statements. Let us learn about the demons that they casted out. These evil spirits are not the spirits of dead ones but the spirits that opposed God in heaven and turned as evils spirits. God made these evils spirits incarnate the bodies of other so that Jesus would cast them out and prove to others that he is the son of God. **John 20:30: Jesus did many other miraculous signs that his followers saw, which are not written in this book. But these are written so that you can believe that Jesus is the Messiah, the Son of God. Then, by believing, you can have life through his name.** These evils spirits were arranged by God such that people would believe in Jesus Christ as the son of God. **Mark 1:24-25: While Jesus was in the synagogue, a man was there who had an evil spirit inside him. The man shouted, "Jesus of Nazareth! What do you want with us? Did you come to destroy us? I know who you are—God's Holy One!" Jesus, his voice full of warning, said, "Be quiet, and come out of him!" The evil spirit made the man shake. Then the spirit made a loud noise and came out of him.** These evil spirits know who Jesus was so they left the bodies as soon as he commanded them. But when we see preachers casting out demons it is quite opposite how Jesus did. Not only Jesus, these evil spirits knew apostles too and they obeyed only them and not others. **Acts 19:9-15: From these verses we see Paul comes to cast or a demon. But when some other person tries to cast it out, the evil spirit clearly says that it knew Jesus and Paul and did not know him. So, finally it listens to Paul. These miracles happened only to complete the scripture and once that happened, these miracles stopped.**

So, when an evil spirit has to come on to earth it needs the permission of God. **I Samuel 16:14: The LORD'S Spirit left Saul. Then the LORD sent an evil spirit to Saul that caused him much trouble.** So, evil spirit comes only on the permission of God and cannot come on its own. These spirits would cause only illness to the bodies that they entered and did not enter to fulfill their desires. **Luke 13:11: A woman was there who had an evil spirit inside her. It had made the woman crippled for 18 years. Her back was always bent; she could not stand up straight. Matthew 17:15-18: The man said, "Lord, be kind to my son. He suffers so much from the seizures he has. Matthew 12:22: Then some people brought a man to Jesus. This man was blind and could not talk, because he had a demon inside him. Mark 5:5. Night and day among the tombs and in the hills he would cry out and cut himself with stones.** This was the situation of evil spirits in those days.

So now let us see how they trouble humans now. **II Thessalonians 2:9-12:** When that Man of Evil comes, it will be the work of Satan. He will come with great power, and he will do all kinds of false miracles, signs, and wonders. The Man of Evil will use every kind of evil to fool those who are lost. They are lost because they refused to love the truth and be saved. So God will send them something powerful that leads them away from the truth and causes them to believe a lie. They will all be condemned because they did not believe the truth and because they enjoyed doing evil. False has more power amongst people. So the power of evils comes to people more powerfully with the power of miracles, signs, and wonders. It shows that there are miracles happening through it but all that are false/illusion.

**I Peter 5:8:** Be clear-minded and alert. Your opponent, the devil, is prowling around like a roaring lion, looking for someone to devour. It is roaring like a lion and prowling around to deceive people from God. It has developed various incidences and crafts to deceive people such as witch crafts and black magic. It has not power but it has tricks to deceive us.

**Matthew 24:23-24:** "At that time, if anyone says to you, 'Look! Here is the Messiah!' or 'There he is!', don't believe it, because false messiahs and false prophets will appear and display great signs and wonders to deceive, if possible, even the elect. Jesus warned us well in advance saying many false preachers would come and say that he does many wonders in the name of Jesus Christ to deceive many. Even though they are tricks many believe in them thinking that it is the power of God. **Acts 17:11:** These people were more receptive than those in Thessalonica. They were very willing to receive the message, and every day they carefully examined the Scriptures to see if those things were so. So we should not blindly believe whatever people say. We have to examine it with the scripture and agree on that the scripture agrees.



Satan wanted to be equal to God in the heaven and rule without a second. God our heavenly Father got hint of the evil designs of Satan never wanted him to rule heaven, summoned Michael the commander in chief and commanded him to wage a just war. That was the first fierce battle between angels led by Michael and fallen angels led by Satan. We do not know how long the war was waged because the Bible does not specify but having got defeated Satan and his legions were hurled head long on the earth. A loud voice was heard in heaven, which sounded a note of caution- this voice was audible since God loves his children. Though damned Satan unrelentingly viciously was waiting for the children of God to be devoured. (Rev 12:7-9,12; I Peter 5:8; II Thess 2:8; Matt 8:29)

Being unequal to our heavenly Father, unable to vanquish his soldiers Satan is at hand waiting to grab the opportunity to vent his anger seizesly waits to convert the people into his fold. God's agony ever since has been about us- the lost and directionless children.

Isaiah 1:2-6: Hear, O heavens! Listen, O earth! For the LORD has spoken:” I reared children and brought them up, but they have rebelled against me. Our anguished father has been trying to free us from the vice like grip of Satan. Romans 10:21: But concerning Israel he says, “All day long I have held out my hands to a disobedient and obstinate people.” I Peter 5:7: Cast all your anxiety on him because he cares for you. Hebrews 1:14: Are not all angels ministering spirits sent to serve those who will inherit salvation? Satan has been able to convert, hypnotize the so-called namesake Christians into his camp. Titus 1:16: They claim to know God, but by their actions they deny him. They are detestable, disobedient and unfit for doing anything good. Romans 10:2-3: For I can testify about them that they are zealous for God, but their zeal is not based on knowledge. Since they did not know the righteousness that comes from God and sought to establish their own, they did not submit to God’s righteousness.

These Christians, unaware of this great danger have been continuously subjecting themselves as masochists to the pain inflicted by Satan. They delude themselves that eternal life is assured to them. They are only trying to get cure to their physical ailments but never seem to bother about the sickness of the soul. Revelation 3:2: Wake up! Strengthen what remains and is about to die, for I have not found your deeds complete in the sight of my God. I Corinthians 11:30: That is why many among you are weak and sick, and a number of you have fallen asleep. While the word of God assures us refuge and relief we are foolish enough to decline and be ready for condemnation and this is the guile of Satan. Guile means a dubious ruse, which on one hand makes us believe that we are on the right track while in point of fact we are taken away from the fold of God. II Corinthians 2:11: In order that Satan might not outwit us. For we are not unaware of his schemes. II Corinthians 11:3: But I am afraid that just as Eve was deceived by the serpent’s cunning, your minds may somehow be led astray from your sincere and pure devotion to Christ.

(Acts 2:37-41) From this first church many churches sprung up in Asia and Europe. Such churches, which existed for a quarter century, were taken into the fold of Satan by sowing the seeds of enmity, jealousy, and quarrel amongst them. I Corinthians 1:10-12: I appeal to you, brothers, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that all of you agree with one another so that there may be no divisions among you and that you may be perfectly united in mind and thought. My brothers, some from Chloe’s household have informed me that there are quarrels among you. What I mean is this: One of you says, “I follow Paul”;

another, "I follow Apollos"; another, "I follow Cephas"; still another, "I follow Christ."

He entered the prime churches and initiated devilry so that the flock gathered to him and not follow the word of God. **II Thessalonians 2:4: He will oppose and will exalt himself over everything that is called God or is worshiped, so that he sets himself up in God's temple, proclaiming himself to be God.** Though these words are not found in the Bible, Paul the apostle warned the people of Thessalonica 1940 years ago about the imminent danger. In spite of the repeated warnings of the faithful, Satan has been successful in achieving his goal. **Galatians 1:6-8: I am astonished that you are so quickly deserting the one who called you by the grace of Christ and are turning to a different gospel- which is really no gospel at all. Evidently some people are throwing you into confusion and are trying to pervert the gospel of Christ. But even if we or an angel from heaven should preach a gospel other than the one we preached to you, let him be eternally condemned!** The prime churches were driven with enmities.

Satan has been able to distance children of God from their father since Adam. Almost everyone who swears by the word of God acts contrary to that and hence guile as described by the Bible. Appearance is dubious a wolf in a sheepskin Satan has been able to muster support. Protect yourself seek refuge in the omnipotent and ye shall be protected. **Ephesians 6:10-12: Finally, be strong in the Lord and in his mighty power. Put on the full armor of God so that you can take your stand against the devil's schemes. For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the powers of this dark world and against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms.** Though invisible Satan waits in the wings to devour us. It makes us misunderstand; misconstrue the word of God which alone has the power to save us. We should not follow the false preachers and we have to protect our minds from its entrapment.

Another notable person among the 12 apostles is Judas Iscariot who was consumed by the trick of Satan who deluded himself that he was in the path of God while actually ran after Satan. **John 12:4-6 But one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, who was later to betray him, objected, "Why wasn't this perfume sold and the money given to the poor? It was worth a year's wages."** He did not say this because he cared about the poor but because he was a thief; as keeper of the moneybag, he used to help himself to what was put into it. Even there is a hiatus between his precept and practice. He was one among the 12 apostles,

coeval with Christ for 3½ years and finally was damned because of his infidelity, which again speaks of the guile of Satan.

**Matthew 24:24: For false Christs and false prophets will appear and perform great signs and miracles to deceive even the elect-if that were possible.** If Satan could change the course of the contemporaries of Jesus how easy would it be to divert ordinary mortals like us? Does it not speak of the success of Satan's guile that there are myriad churches on earth today. Churches in Corinth, Galatia, Ephesus, Philippi, Colossae, etc are called as churches of God but not called after individual churches of persons in Bible and hence the churches of today do not carry out the commands of God but the dictates of Satan.

God answered us but never questioned us. It is Satan who questioned us. (Gen 3:1) Satan continues to reign and prosper and flourish with dubious double talk. Vivisected each fool thinks in terms of a sect, a denomination but not as only Christian and thus digs his own way. It was nowhere mentioned in the Bible regarding any denomination but only as Christian whom Christ brought into his fold by his blood. So we should be called as only Christians but not as any denominational Christians.

(Jam 2:19) The devil is confined to perdition, to hell and tries to make you an accomplice. It makes us delude ourselves, draws us away from the word of God, distances us from haven and projects its anger on us. **II Corinthians 4:4: The god of this age has blinded the minds of unbelievers, so that they cannot see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God.** Beware of Satan! My fellow Christians else you might fall into the deep pit of no return.



**T**oday's Christians look upon Christ as one who showers love and affection and forgives even the worst sinner. They feel that pain is inflicted on man only by the devil and not God. This conceived notion gets dispelled when one understands the Bible thoroughly. The verses of God are being interpreted as only beneficial and not harmful. **Lamentations 3:38**. Is it not from the mouth of the Most High that both calamities and good things come? Men have forgotten that God shall not tolerate any transgression of his commands. He commanded Moses to speak to a rock with his stick in his hand and it shall give water but Moses did not speak to the rock, instead thrashed the rock twice with his stick which made God angry. **Num 20:8-11** "Take the staff, and you and your brother Aaron gather the assembly together. Speak to that rock before their eyes and it will pour out its water. You will bring water out of the rock for the community so they and their livestock can drink." So Moses took the staff from the LORD's presence, just as he commanded him. He and Aaron gathered the assembly together in front of the rock and Moses said to them, "Listen, you rebels, must we bring you water out of this rock?" Then Moses raised his arm and struck the rock twice with his staff. Water gushed out, and the community and their livestock drank.

From the above words it is clear that God does not like disobedience. He commanded Saul to slay Amalekites, men, children, oxen, sheep, camel, donkeys and their all. However Saul slew only the unfattened one. **1 Sam 15:3** Now go, attack the Amalekites and totally destroy everything that belongs to them. Do not spare them; put to death men and women, children and infants, cattle and sheep, camels and donkeys." **1 Sam 15:9-11** But Saul and the army spared Agag and the best of the sheep and cattle, the fat calves and lambs—everything that was good. These they were unwilling to destroy completely, but everything that was despised and weak they totally destroyed. Then the word of the LORD came to Samuel: "I am grieved that I have made Saul king, because he has turned away from me and has not carried out my instructions." Samuel was troubled, and he cried out to the LORD all that night. **1 Sam 15:22-24** But Samuel replied: "Does the LORD delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices as much as in obeying the voice of the LORD? To obey is better than sacrifice, and to heed is better than the fat of rams. For rebellion is like the sin of divination, and arrogance like the evil of idolatry. Because you have rejected the word of the LORD, he has rejected you as king." Then Saul said to Samuel, "I have sinned. I violated the LORD's command and your instructions. I was afraid of the people and so I gave in to them. Today's Christians preach that God stands by and He does not sleep. God is ever vigilant, not highlighting his fiery aspect and that he would brook no indiscipline. He loves us but do we love him?

God created the universe the sun, the moon, the stars, the food, the flowers and everything in a matter of 6 days. **Gen 2:1,3** Thus the heavens and the earth were completed in all their vast array. And God blessed the seventh day and made it holy, because on it he rested from all the work of creating that he had done.

**Ex 20:11** For in six days the LORD made the heavens and the earth, the sea, and all that is in them, but he rested on the seventh day. Therefore the LORD blessed the Sabbath day and made it holy. God's creation is mentioned in genesis but does God need 6 days? How He who could do wonders with his words need 6 days? Why did He labor for 6 days? It is for us. He needed 6 days to answer every wish and need of mankind who are His children. He created tastes to suit different tastes **1 Cor 15:39-40** All flesh is not the same: Men have one kind of flesh, animals have another, birds another and fish another. There are also heavenly bodies and there are earthly bodies; but the splendor of the heavenly bodies is one kind, and the splendor of the earthly bodies is another. An orange, a satsuma, a lemon all have rinds but when peeled off their peels the peel tastes differently and God took care and did not leave a single color, taste and shape so that He could be blamed by men and hence He needed 6 days. (**Jer 10:12**) **Prov 3:19** By wisdom the LORD laid the earth's foundations, by understanding he set the heavens in place; God needed knowledge, discrimination, intellect to effect creation, He labored for 6 days and on 7th took rest. Does it mean He labored so hard as to needed rest? Yes He labored. He knew that we His children would mar His creation but still created everything for us and for our enjoyment. Just as

we buy toys for our kids spending huge amounts though we know that they would break them, since we love them. Similarly God provided for us so that we should know no want. Does God have a mother? A wife? No. He knows the love of our wife, the comfort of the lap of mother, the paternal love of a father and without experiencing any of these loves He did not withhold any love from us. God etched our image, our shape in His palm (*Isa 49:16*). When we buy anything we look at the brand. You worry about brands but have you ever thought about how, when and where and by whom you were made. If things that are made need some months to be made don't you think that some months are needed to make you? (*Isa 44:2*). The growth of the fetus carefully monitored and the progress is recorded in His diary (*Ps 139:16*). We piggy back and piggy-ride our children till they attain five. Whereas God our father allows us the piggy ride till we die. We human beings hurry to bury the deceased and sever our relationship and try to put the corpse in severy where as God, the supreme Lord, our Father through His son Jesus, we who are dead with our sins allows us a fresh lease of life (*Eph 2:1*). God promised His throne if one over comes Satan and never promised His secondary relegation. And do we come across such paternal love anywhere? (*Rev 3:21*). Are you requiting His love? God saved us thought, labor, effort and blessed Adam and eve but did Adam comply? (*Gen 2:18*). He gave the companion Eve to make life happy was it good for man to be lonely? Even Adam echo's the opinion of many that God committed a mistake in providing Adam with a companion. However giving a companion was not a mistake but they committed a mistake. Why should man be not alone? What good came by the provision of Eve? God has a purpose.

*Eph 1:4-6* For he chose us in him before the creation of the world to be holy and blameless in his sight. In love he predestined us to be adopted as his sons through Jesus Christ, in accordance with his pleasure and will- to the praise of his glorious grace, which he has freely given us in the One he loves. God wanted a large brood and wanted Adam and Eve to multiply, procreate inherit and enjoy the labors of His love.

*Gen 1:26* Then God said, "Let us make man in our image, in our likeness, and let them rule over the fish of the sea and the birds of the air, over the livestock, over all the earth, and over all the creatures that move along the ground." God made man in His own image and Adam and Eve were His images. Therefore marriage is a sacrament. Cain Abel and Seth are the sons of Adam and Eve (*Gen 5:2*). He wanted man to be His heir and to be one like Him one should tread His path. One should obey his command.

*Eph 6:4* Fathers, do not exasperate your children; instead, bring them up in the training and instruction of the Lord.

While thus be so most parents throw the scare of Devil in the impressionable minds of children to make them heed and to feed, contrary to His will. *Eph 6:4* Fathers, do not exasperate your children; instead, bring them up in the training

and instruction of the Lord. They will go to the nether world if they do not heed the word of God and the word of God is a stick with which the errant child should be beaten. Grieve on earth otherwise thou shall grieve in hell.

1 Tim 5:14 So I counsel younger widows to marry, to have children, to manage their homes and to give the enemy no opportunity for slander. The mother should rule the home while the father should teach them the word of God. Instead of this most parents shunt them out to residential schools. Children in the process deprived of parental love, denied of knowledge of God unblessed, uncared, frustrated take recourse to suicide. Some parents do business with their children. How many parents are real parents. Luke 2:49 "Why were you searching for me?" he asked. "Didn't you know I had to be in my Father's house?" Those who claim to know Bible flaunt that their son is an M.S in U.S. instead of proclaiming him as a good preacher. Mundane education is valued more than the knowledge of Bible. 1 Cor 1:20 Where is the wise man? Where is the scholar? Where is the philosopher of this age? Has not God made foolish the wisdom of the world? There are few theological colleges and few attend them.

He provided for you, made earth and heaven for you, kept you fit as fiddle and after the due course of time calls you to Him only to bless you. Ps 90:3 you turn men back to dust, saying, "Return to dust, O sons of men." Which is all interpreted in a negative way. The parent await the return of the child home from school and if for any reason the child's return to home is delayed feels perturbed searches for the child, thrashes the obstinate child and does all this not show the love of the parent for the child? God entered into a covenant with us through our eldest brother Jesus that man's sin shall be forgiven. 1 Peter 1:20 He was chosen before the creation of the world, but was revealed in these last times for your sake. Col 1:14-16 in whom we have redemption, the forgiveness of sins. He is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn over all creation. For by him all things were created: things in heaven and on earth, visible and invisible, whether thrones or powers or rulers or authorities; all things were created by him and for him.

God created us since Christ accepted to intercede on our behalf. Jesus came unto the earth in physical body only to fulfill His will. Phil 2:6-7 Who, being in very nature God, did not consider equality with God something to be grasped, but made himself nothing, taking the very nature of a servant, being made in human likeness. Heb 5:7-8 During the days of Jesus' life on earth, he offered up prayers and petitions with loud cries and tears to the one who could save him from death, and he was heard because of his reverent submission. Although he was a son, he learned obedience from what he suffered. Though Jesus was happily ensconced in elysian heights enjoying pure pleasure, he too to sub serve the will of God descended unto the physical world as per God's will and desire (Heb 10:7). He came so that we be saved. He bore the cross, shed the blood, and so that we might live in peace and God commanded that Jesus shall be

made sovereign on earth and heaven. And Christ said these words on the third day after his resurrection. **Matthew 28:18** Then Jesus came to them and said, "All authority in heaven and on earth has been given to me. Though dwelling among sinners he did not sin. Every day he was acting according to the will of God unmindful of hunger, rest and peace. Though dubbed as the possessed he never showed his ire and showed scriptural evidence and what has he got in return? People of that day when ask to choose between him and Barabbas felt Barabbas was the better of the two and rewarded Christ who did great and thank less job of healing the sick, ministering good words and counseling the laity with crucifixion. He bore the cross for us and asked God for forgiveness of his persecutors and tormentors pleading that they did not know what they are doing. He happily wore the crown of thorns, suffered the piercing of lance. Shed the blood for us, blood for our purification, blood for expiation for sins so that we would have a place, so that we would share the throne of our Father in heaven and never thought like our blood brothers in a mean way. **Revelation 3:21** To him who overcomes, I will give the right to sit with me on my throne, just as I overcame and sat down with my Father on his throne. **Matthew 5:10** Blessed are those who are persecuted because of righteousness, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. (2 Thess 2:14; 1 Peter 2:9) Seek and thou shall be provided, seek the truth and cast all your burdens unto me and pleaded that all shall come unto him those who are weary and work laden and they shall get rest. Adam and Eve were happy as long as they did not disobey (Gen 6:13). Eight only survived the flood, the rest were killed. Malachi 3:7. Ever since the time of your forefathers you have turned away from my decrees and have not kept them. Return to me, and I will return to you," says the LORD Almighty. "But you ask, 'How are we to return?'

**James 4:8** Come near to God and he will come near to you. Wash your hands, you sinners, and purify your hearts, you double-minded.

**Zeph 2:1-2** Gather together, gather together, O shameful nation, before the appointed time arrives and that day sweeps on like chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD comes upon you, before the day of the LORD's wrath comes upon you. Some claim Bible as soporific but does one feel sleepy before a well laid out table. Hunger is the best sauce but the words of God induce sleep in us. Bible is like a love letter written to us. Any love letter should not send one to sleep because Christ is the bride and we are the grooms. (**Eph 2:10**). Man should be God fearing and do his bidding. **Eccl 12:13-14** Now all has been heard; here is the conclusion of the matter: Fear God and keep his commandments, for this is the whole duty of man. For God will bring every deed into judgment, including every hidden thing, whether it is good or evil. **Eph 5:2** and live a life of love, just as Christ loved us and gave himself up for us as a fragrant offering and sacrifice to God. **Heb 4:10** for anyone who enters God's rest also rests from his own work, just as God did from his.

Decide for yourself whether you would bear the cross and save at least some and be blessed or get confined to endless fire. Do not forget the word of God while young in age, while in full possession of our faculties (Heb 12:28,29). Any time you might be axed if you do not tread the correct path. Rom 8:34 Who is he that condemns? Christ Jesus, who died-more than that, who was raised to life-is at the right hand of God and is also interceding for us. He is the teacher and the preacher on earth. He came two millennia ago to save you but he comes the second time to axe you, to search you, to judge you. Isa 1:2-4 Hear, O heavens! Listen, O earth! For the LORD has spoken: "I reared children and brought them up, but they have rebelled against me. The ox knows his master, the donkey his owner's manger, but Israel does not know, my people do not understand." Ah, sinful nation, a people loaded with guilt, a brood of evildoers, children given to corruption! They have forsaken the LORD; they have spurned the Holy One of Israel and turned their backs on him.

Today's Christians deify God as comforts and are behaving licentiously. And how many do know that he is furious as well? (Ps 47:2; Matt 10:30) You are accountable. God gave one 5 talents, another 2. One with the 5 earned another 5, one with 2 earned another 2 while the one who was given only one buried it. The master came after sometime and chides one who hid and felt that it would have multiplied in another hand. Matt 25:18-19 But the man who had received the one talent went off, dug a hole in the ground and hid his master's money. "After a long time the master of those servants returned and settled accounts with them. Matt 25:24-30 "Then the man who had received the one talent came. 'Master,' he said, 'I knew that you are a hard man, harvesting where you have not sown and gathering where you have not scattered seed. So I was afraid and went out and hid your talent in the ground. See, here is what belongs to you.' "His master replied, 'You wicked, lazy servant! So you knew that I harvest where I have not sown and gather where I have not scattered seed? Well then, you should have put my money on deposit with the bankers, so that when I returned I would have received it back with interest.

"Take the talent from him and give it to the one who has the ten talents. For everyone who has will be given more, and he will have an abundance. Whoever does not have, even what he has will be taken from him. And throw that worthless servant outside, into the darkness, where there will be weeping and gnashing of teeth.' God will ask an account of the sheep brought unto His fold by us. Our body is for His service. It never tires or retires and shouldn't. Luke 12:47-48 "That servant who knows his master's will and does not get ready or does not do what his master wants will be beaten with many blows. But the one who does not know and does things deserving punishment will be beaten with few blows. From everyone who has been given much, much will be demanded; and from the one who has been entrusted with much, much more will be asked.

James 3:1 Not many of you should presume to be teachers, my brothers, because you know that we who teach will be judged more strictly. The preacher has three kinds of punishments. 1. Judgement 2. Harsh judgment and 3. Severely harsh judgment. The third variety awaits the false preachers as writ in the Bible. Lev 26:27-28 "If in spite of this you still do not listen to me but continue to be hostile toward me, then in my anger I will be hostile toward you, and I myself will punish you for your sins seven times over. 1 Peter 4:17 For it is time for judgment to begin with the family of God; and if it begins with us, what will the outcome be for those who do not obey the gospel of God? 2 Thess 1:6-10 God will punish those who do not know God and do not obey the gospel of our Lord Jesus. They will be punished with everlasting destruction and shut out from the presence of the Lord and from the majesty of his power on the day he comes to be glorified in his holy people and to be marveled at among all those who have believed. This includes you, because you believed our testimony to you. Ps 9:17-18 The wicked return to the grave, all the nations that forget God. But the needy will not always be forgotten, nor the hope of the afflicted ever perish. Luke 16:22-23 "The time came when the beggar died and the angels carried him to Abraham's side. The rich man also died and was buried. In hell, where he was in torment, he looked up and saw Abraham far away, with Lazarus by his side.

During the time of Moses a rich man while suffering the torture of fire in hell appealed to Abraham, the father asking for the intercession of Lazarus. The soul will not be redeemed. It is an abyss and if Lazarus goes there will the fire not consume him? However, those who have a second lease of life for God shall not be burnt even if they go to hell to rescue the accursed (Dan 3:27,28). Those in the service of God shall not be burnt by fire and hence the request of the rich man for the dispatch of Lazarus was set aside. Be careful before you to descend into the sulphurous fire. 2000 years have passed and we are the wiser, thanks to the lord Jesus. Paradise has no place for forgiveness and they ask for the prize of death for those who transgress the will of God. Rev 6:9,11 When he opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of those who had been slain because of the word of God and the testimony they had maintained. Then each of them was given a white robe, and they were told to wait a little longer, until the number of their fellow servants and brothers who were to be killed as they had been was completed. Job 7:9-10 As a cloud vanishes and is gone, so he who goes down to the grave does not return. He will never come to his house again; his place will know him no more. The rules of paradise do not permit travel because of the abyss? Even the devils are scared of the abyss, Luke 8:30-31 Jesus asked him, "What is your name?" "Legion," he replied, because many demons had gone into him. And they begged him repeatedly not to order them to go into the Abyss. Are you scared of the abyss? You are scared of devils but not of abyss and God. Do remember that God is more ferocious than the devil and the abyss is not far. Job 21:13 They spend their years in prosperity and suddenly they go down to

the grave. It takes only a moment for the soul to fall into the abyss. The speed of which can be matched by no space ship (Luke 16:23).

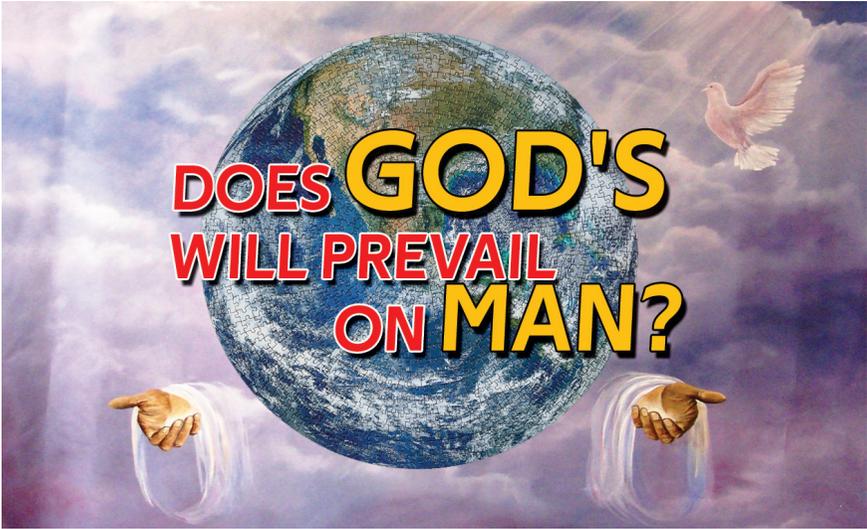
None can say those who fall into the abyss. Homicide, adultery all have their own sentences, the sentence gets clemency by the head of the state depending on the behavior of the prisoner. No such clemency exists in the abyss. It is endless and the time to escape abyss is while still being physically alive and therefore bare the cross, suffer and get admitted into the kingdom of God. (Acts 14:22) The abyss is bottomless. Prov 30:15-16 "The leech has two daughters. 'Give! Give!' they cry. 'There are three things that are never satisfied, four that never say, 'Enough!' the grave, the barren womb, land, which is never satisfied with water, and fire, which never says, 'Enough!' Ps 49:14 Like sheep they are destined for the grave, and death will feed on them. The upright will rule over them in the morning; their forms will decay in the grave, far from their princely mansions.

Death is inevitable and inexorable while the soul has no death. The rich man cries for help, cries for his brothers since he knows how severe is the punishment. Ps 71:11-13 They say, "God has forsaken him; pursue him and seize him, for no one will rescue him." Be not far from me, O God; come quickly, O my God, to help me. May my accusers perish in shame; may those who want to harm me be covered with scorn and disgrace.

Police adopt third degree measures. Some fugitives have capsules of cyanide, which they swallow and die but no such capsules exist in abyss. Do not forget that while living we must work for eternal life. God created hell to sternly put us in the right path since the adage says "spare the rod spoil the child". Who gave the sword to the angel to punish Balaam? God is harsh severe. Have you tested what is dear to God through Bible? Are you palming off what is dear to you as dear to God? (Acts 2:38). 2 Cor 10:7; Jer 6:16 This is what the LORD says: "Stand at the crossroads and look; ask for the ancient paths, ask where the good way is, and walk in it, and you will find rest for your souls. But you said, 'We will not walk in it.' Prov 21:16 A man who strays from the path of understanding comes to rest in the company of the dead. Ps 49:14.

Perdition awaits you and you wont receive a hero's welcome either. You, who, should have ruled many; you who purified and fit enough to share his throne and been the zenith by a single mistake should not be in the Nadir (Isa 14:9,10). Luke 19:42 Jesus said, "If you, even you, had only known on this day what would bring you peace-but now it is hidden from your eyes.

Acts 13:46 Then Paul and Barnabas answered them boldly: "We had to speak the word of God to you first. Since you reject it and do not consider yourselves worthy of eternal life, we now turn to the Gentiles. The decision is yours dear reader whether you be blessed and share his throne or be accursed and share the prune.



**D**oes the will of great God, our heavenly Father prevail on earth? Often we say we do things according to our will. Most men are conceited and antisocial. However God wants that His will is obeyed. However the fact is ever since the first man Adam transgression seems to be the order rather than compliance. Egoism and geocentricism is ruling roost and hence the vivisection of globe and the world has been broken into narrow fragments by domestic walls and fundamentalism have become more dangerous than the most lethal weapons. Gods are a dime a dozen. However man should know that he has to do the bidding of his creator. (Matt 6:10) Jesus wanted us to pray like this we might have our own will and indulge in pleasure that we like on earth but we should also do his bidding. We should live by common consent and mutual respect. Similarly when we claim that we are children of God it is incumbent on us to do his bidding, and once we accept Jesus as our elder brother it's our duty as younger brothers to tread the path trodden by him. (John 8:19) John 4:34 "My food," said Jesus, "is to do the will of him who sent me and to finish his work. Heb 10:7 Then I said, 'Here I am-it is written about me in the scroll- I have come to do your will, O God.'"

Jesus acted as per the diktat of God since childhood. When his parents came in search of him when he was twelve, he questioned them why they were in search of him. (Luke 2:49) In deference to the

wishes of God, the heavenly father, he laid down his life, bore the cross and bade good-bye declaring that the work was finished. There was no place in his life for selfishness, conceit, exploitation, politics, lordship, weaponry and fundamentalism. What about us, who call ourselves children of the heavenly father through Jesus? **Rom 12:2 Do not conform any longer to the pattern of this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind. Then you will be able to test and approve what God's will is-his good, pleasing and perfect will.** Hitler who wanted to conquer every inch in the world who slept symbolically on the world map every night finally killed himself. Similarly Alexander the Greek emperor who wanted to be the sole monarch of the world is no more. Similar was the fate of Rajeev Gandhi who died a premature, most gruesome death. History tells us that whoever wanted to have his own way meet his Waterloo. I would like to narrate a real story. Egypt had the first civilization in the world 1200 years before Christ. Israelites were being ruled by a pharaoh. Those were the days when prophets like Moses and Aaron are trying to free the Israelites from the bondage of Egyptians. The Israelites were trying to migrate to the land of Canaan under the leadership of Moses as per the wish of God. A certain man with violet apparel made of fine linen unmindful of the wish of God who worshipped mammon, pursued a life contrary to the majority. However he also died in spite of his riches. His soul went to hell. He did not have 'a drop of water even not only that the words heard by him would repulse any thinking individual. Remember you lived licentiously and you have to suffer here. **(Luke 16:25) Pride goes before a fall.** Jesus was innocent he acted according to the will of God and those Christians who act contrary to the will of God shall suffer. Since we claim to be Christians and are the kith and kin of Jesus we should try for the right place to the throne of God but not be confined to unending fire. However most Christians of the world today have compartmentalized certain Sundays and few festivals and only a certain fraction to God while most other days they indulge in their pleasures. Vivisected, dissected, mudslinging with churches a dime a dozen, we are a shame unto ourselves. When do these ignoramus act according to the will of God? Instead of fulfilling his wish you are fulfilling the will of Satan. **(John 8:44) Eccl 11:9 Be happy, young man, while you are young, and let your heart give you joy in the days of your youth. Follow the ways of your heart and whatever your eyes see, but know that for all these things God will bring you to judgment.**

We all know the legend of David, a Shepard, and the youngest in the family who while tending the sheep tried to please God every minute of his life. He was anointed to the throne of Israelites by prophet Samuel; a journey from a sheep pen to the throne for David was the reward of God. David called for the prophet Nathan and said to him his love towards God as he couldn't bare the Almighty Lord to live in a tent while he was comforting himself in a deodar built palace. He promised God to erect a temple costlier than his own palace. God replied thus. That he never knew since the days of Egypt whence from which he brought

Israelites to the chosen land. 2 Sam 7:2-7 he said to Nathan the prophet, "Here I am, living in a palace of cedar, while the ark of God remains in a tent." Nathan replied to the king, "Whatever you have in mind, go ahead and do it, for the LORD is with you." That night the word of the LORD came to Nathan, saying: "Go and tell my servant David, This is what the LORD says: Are you the one to build me a house to dwell in? I have not dwelt in a house from the day I brought the Israelites up out of Egypt to this day. I have been moving from place to place with a tent as my dwelling. Wherever I have moved with all the Israelites, did I ever say to any of their rulers whom I commanded to shepherd my people Israel, 'Why have you not built me a house of cedar?'" Funnily no Israelite ever thought of an abode for the heavenly father who comforted them in every aspect. Each one sought his own pleasure and hence the reply of. God that he never bothered about a temple of cedar. The egocentric Christians unmindful of the great Lord, heavenly Father have completely forgotten him. However God said thus. Phil 2:21 For everyone looks out for his own interests, not those of Jesus Christ. Many are reserving their place in unending fire. They should have a change of heart, set themselves right and live a la David. David obeyed him and stood high in his esteem and hence was enthroned. Acts 13:22 After removing Saul, he made David their king. He testified concerning him: 'I have found David son of Jesse a man after my own heart; he will do everything I want him to do.' Can you assure of obeying the heavenly father, you who are a reader of this. (Eph 1:4-6) John 6:38 For I have come down from heaven not to do my will but to do the will of him who sent me. John 5:30 By myself I can do nothing; I judge only as I hear, and my judgment is just, for I seek not to please myself but him who sent me. Matt 26:39 Going a little farther, he fell with his face to the ground and prayed, "My Father, if it is possible, may this cup be taken from me. Yet not as I will, but as you will." From the above we can gather from the Bible that Christ totally translated the thoughts of God into reality overjoyed, the heavenly Father declared that Christ was his dear son. (Matt 3:17)

I shall place before you a factual incident that created a sensation in north India 40 years ago. A certain Zamindar of 10 crore wealth while on his deathbed becoming aware that his days are numbered summoned his 10-year-old only son and Diwan entrusted his entire wealth to the charge of the Diwan by way of the will. As per the wishes of the Zamindar the Diwan raised the son of the deceased and when he was of age gave him a sum of 10 lakh rupees. The son peevd at the petty amount sought refuge in the court of law. The court declared that the Diwan acted lawfully. The son was depressed and questioned himself and wondered at the petty amount that his father left him. However since he had good faith in his father's decision he sought the assistance of a legal luminary. The case came up before the bench of the chief justice. The advocate representing the son questioned the diwan whether he read the entire will. He answered in the positive. The sentence written in the Will was 'Pay him so much money as much as you like'. It was clearly stated in the Will that the diwan was

free to give any sum of money that he deemed fit and hence the 10 lakhs. The advocate of the son argued that the amount was not specified since the size of money might act as tempter 1) The diwan might even scheme to kill the son. 2) The will was worded in such a way that a little money would take care of his raising until he becomes a major. The son's life was spared because the word will was expressly stated but a specific figure was not mentioned which would have costed the life of child. The reason is , no father would like to hand over his money to anyone else except his son. And if anybody states that way the son would not be allowed to live to inherit. And the word "Will" is so pregnant with meaning, which however makes some greedy and germinates a feeling of sneer in others. Hence only to protect the wealth that he wanted to give to his son, the late father got it worded that way. You are entitled to 10 lakhs while the remaining 9 crore 90 lakhs shall go to the son. The bench was thoroughly convinced and gave a verdict in favor of the son.

Can we inherit the eternal kingdom if all our life is spent the way we want? On the analogy of diwan you fritter your precious time, which is invaluable, most of the time wasting it and apportioning a microscopic minute time for God. God gets the least importance, you prioritize god last in the list. Remember God is no beggar rather we are beggars. Today's Christianity is like the selfish diwan mentioned in the story. Dear readers even now live as per the will of God and ensure for you a place in eternal kingdom. Are you willing to spend the rest of your lives like David and carve a niche for yourself? Or you refuse to toe his line?

John 8:43 Why is my language not clear to you? Because you are unable to hear what I say. 1 Tim 2:4. who wants all men to be saved and to come to a knowledge of the truth. 1 Tim 2:1-3 I urge, then, first of all, that requests, prayers, intercession and thanksgiving be made for everyone- for kings and all those in authority, that we may live peaceful and quiet lives in all godliness and holiness. This is good, and pleases God our Savior. Heb 13:15-16 Through Jesus, therefore, let us continually offer to God a sacrifice of praise-the fruit of lips that confess his name. And do not forget to do good and to share with others, for with such sacrifices God is pleased. 1 Peter 2:15 For it is God's will that by doing good you should silence the ignorant talk of foolish men. 1 Thess 5:16-18 be joyful always; pray continually; give thanks in all circumstances, for this is God's will for you in Christ Jesus. Phil 4:18 I have received full payment and even more; I am amply supplied, now that I have received from Epaphroditus the gifts you sent. They are a fragrant offering, an acceptable sacrifice, pleasing to God. Rom 12:1-2 Therefore, I urge you, brothers, in view of God's mercy, to offer your bodies as living sacrifices, holy and pleasing to God-this is your spiritual act of worship. Do not conform any longer to the pattern of this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind. Then you will be able to test and approve what God's will is-his good, pleasing and perfect will. Job 21:14 Yet they say to God, 'Leave us alone! We have no desire to know your ways.



Many think that the sickness of soul is for the heathen. But many of you who are Christians are also sick of soul and I would like to treat and medicate you. Kindly seriously think about the word of God. Non-Christians are dubbed as sick of soul but there are many Christians who suffer from chronic sicknesses of the soul, which can be learnt if you read further. If you think that you are Christians, we know Christ, we are baptized we have a church, we have our own cemeteries you are mistaken. You are worse than non-believers. Though Christians you are chronically ill. The pulpit is conveniently used by many congregations to remind of Christ, his blood, his flesh and his sacrifice. This was done by congregations in the first century even on those days there were namesake Christians who were living dead about which the Bible tells us even as early as AD 59. From thence to today many innocent flocks are being deceived and many have died. Let us take a close look at Bible. **Mark 4:24 "Consider carefully what you hear," he continued.** Congregations in those days were wary of the sickness of souls. However today's Christians seem to have no such fear and seem to live in a brazen way. The sickness of soul is more fatal than AIDS, Cancer and SARS. It affects our soul and permanently paralyzes it. The symptoms of this disease are while proclaiming to be in God, swearing by the Book, while giving the go by

to it and the only medicine that can cure this disease is the word of God. **James 1:21** Therefore, get rid of all moral filth and the evil that is so prevalent and humbly accept the word planted in you, which can save you. These are the words given to us by the God through the Holy Ghost. These are not my words. These words are 2000 yrs old and many have forgotten about the medicine and are getting consumed and are dying but are not trying to know the efficacy of the medicine. Paul in his epistle to Corinthians says. **1 Cor 11:30** That is why many among you are weak and sick, and a number of you have fallen asleep. This disease should be curbed in the initial stages otherwise it would be fatal. We should take the word of Bible, which is the correct medicine, and not the placebos of the quacks. Paul in his epistle to Corinthians mentioned how many of them were asleep. By sleep he doesn't mean physical sleep or death but the death of soul. Many fatal diseases are being researched into and there is a likelihood of cure for them. However God gave a medicine to us 2000 yrs ago unfortunately has gotten into the hands of false preachers of Bible and has been proving fatal. **Titus 1:11** They must be silenced, because they are ruining whole households by teaching things they ought not to teach-and that for the sake of dishonest gain. **Gal 2:4-5** This matter arose because some false brothers had infiltrated our ranks to spy on the freedom we have in Christ Jesus and to make us slaves. We did not give in to them for a moment, so that the truth of the gospel might remain with you.

2000 years have passed many sick souls instead of administering the correct medicine and many have been dying. Ours is a very big congregation with strength of 5000 and do you mean to say our whole congregation is dead? They are Christians for namesake who ceremoniously, if possible earmark Sunday or a part of it but are dead by soul. **Heb 5:12** In fact, though by this time you ought to be teachers, you need someone to teach you the elementary truths of God's word all over again. You need milk, not solid food! What are these Shepards doing? Are they researching Bible? Do they know the nosology? The theological colleges are equally ignorant. This disease struck mankind during Corinthians and Christians 1934 years ago they are weak in the soul. If revival meetings were held how many would attend, hardly few. And if one is questioned he gives a lame excuse for absence. A true Christians should attend the congregation otherwise dead. **1 Cor 11:30** That is why many among you have fallen asleep. From the explanation given by Bible 90% of today's Christians live with a dead soul. If you look at some they don't attend meetings they derive comfort by their bank balance, tape recorder, TV. and they want to gather material possession after material possession. Such people can never be Christians. Their souls are dead long ago. They are Christians bodily but not true. **(Titus:16)** God spoke about them in **Revelation 3:1** know your acts though you are living you are equal to dead. They claim the genealogy of Christianity if time permits. They remember God on Sunday. They fill the physical space where prayer is held and dust the Bible on Sunday. They do not know a single verse in the 66 books

of the Bible, all such people are dead in soul hence **Revelation 3:1**. These are the people afflicted by the chronic disease of soul. If Christian themselves are sick how do you expect them to heal the sick non-Christians.

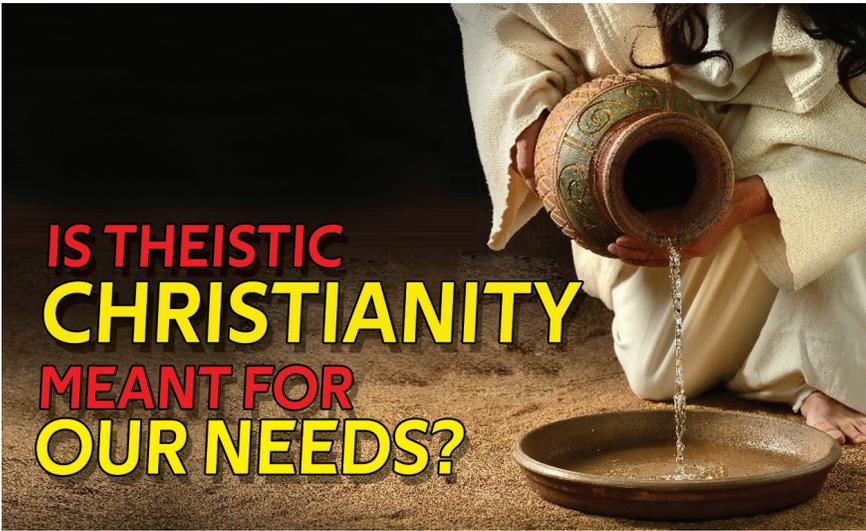
Would you like to know whether your soul is sick or not? I shall get you a scanning machine, which is the Bible, and if the Bible scans you it can diagnose your disease. **2 Cor 13:5 Examine yourselves to see whether you are in the faith; test yourselves. Do you not realize that Christ Jesus is in you-unless, of course, you fail the test?** You have to introspect. It is not right simple to say that you believe in lord. You have to test whether your faith is true faith. Every commuter makes sure of the bus, the stops and its capacity. If this little journey takes our attention so much how much more should you be cautious in your great journey? Going to church on Sunday is not the same as going to heaven.

You have to search your faith. We have tempter, the Satan and you have to stand the test of Satan and those who do not fall a prey are on the right track. You thank the Lord for all that he gives but never give anything back to Him. Those who attend the meetings look for freebies. What a shame. If you tell them that if you believe in him you are assured of eternal life they laugh at you. All these people are as good as dead. And all over the world most meetings are peopled by such. Some one might be going for a fellowship for a quarter century but we never find any change in his behavior. Just as child is sent to school and as age advances should accumulate knowledge. Since baptism, one should rise to become a preacher other wise mere presence is futile. As we wish our children to grow up, to better to grow up, to better himself or herself. God is perfectly justified in expecting us to rise to the freight of Christ. **Heb 5:12 In fact, though by this time you ought to be teachers, you need someone to teach you the elementary truths of God's word all over again. You need milk, not solid food!**

Search yourself. If you ask someone to attend gospel meetings spread over 4 days many might come for the first day but not again. All these are sick. **2 Cor 13:5-6 Examine yourselves to see whether you are in the faith; test yourselves. Do you not realize that Christ Jesus is in you-unless, of course, you fail the test? And I trust that you will discover that we have not failed the test.** Who is the fallen one? Satan is also known as the fallen one. Since he is fallen one he wants us also to be fallen one. He takes you in the path of fall and draws you away from the path of the Lord. **II Thess 2:2-4 not to become easily unsettled or alarmed by some prophecy, report or letter supposed to have come from us, saying that the day of the Lord has already come. Don't let anyone deceive you in any way, for that day will not come until the rebellion occurs and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the man doomed to destruction. He will oppose and will exalt himself over everything that is called God or is worshiped, so that he sets himself up in God's temple, proclaiming himself to be God.** Satan is in church, he is in your heart. He makes it sick. Take a look at today's churches.

Who do they live for? They preach day in and day out to save the people. When you cannot love your own brethren and bind him through the word of God, are we not namesake Christians? Jesus died so that we may live. And how many do spread the word of God. If the 250 crore Christians who are a major chunk of the world's population preached gospel the whole world would have by now turn to Christ. Being irresponsible they do not want to spread the word of God. Acts with out mere faith is of no use. Christ who knew of this warned. **(Luke 18:8)** Satan made Christians infidels and turned them to namesake Christians. **(Titus 1:16)** It is not enough if we know the PM, what is important is he should know us and then only people think great of us. Christians should live in God and he would know us if we become an instrument of Him. **1 Cor 8:3 But the man who loves God is known by God.**

Thus, the fallen nature is a canker, which permeated churches and Christians and led to vivisections. Sects, caste, age are no bar to a true Christians. Those who live in Christ alone is a true Christian. Satan seized the false preachers and made them impotent. False kneeling will not give us heaven. Mere chant also will not do the same attested by Christ 1960 years ago. **(Matt 7:21)** A true Christian should go and preach and spread the word of God. Mere prayer also will not do. Christians should note that they should live like a Paul, Peter, and Stephen. Christianity is dead. How many Christians love and live for Christ. Acts with out faith is futile. Abraham our father placed his son Isaac on the altar and showed how faithful was he. Today's Christians are cheese-paring as for as God is concerned. While they spend lavishly which is only for the work of God they claim penury. Hardly they give few coppers while on the others hand we should be ready to die for Christianity. This about turn was caused by Satan. Abraham is regarded as our father because he placed his only son on the altar and lord Jesus died so that we might live. Emulate Paul, the apostles, suffered a lot and stoned but never swerved. **(James 2:22)** Prone your faith and make your life itself an offering to him. Dear readers, so all members of different churches should not be sick of soul breathing last but be active, alive and kicking and be ready always to do His bidding. **(Rev3:2; Heb 12:12-13; Eph 5:10,14)** Protect what is dearer to the Lord be always in the light. Wake up from your slumber, rise from the dead. Christ shines on you.



It is 1988 years since Christ breathed his last, however Christianity is making its presence felt stronger and stronger by the day of the 750 crore populations in the world Christians are 350 which is laudable. When we closely examine Bible we find that many great men sacrifice and were faithful and they were responsible largely for the spread of Christianity. When we look at Christians today many claim Christianity in their family. However Christianity is not an inheritance and the children might be infidel while their father is a great believer, the daughter-in-law of the family may be a believer while the husband and father-in-law and mother-in-law may be disbelievers. From this we can understand that every human being should become a Christian unto himself/ herself but cannot be thrust, it is not an inheritance either. Only such a person who has a change of heart, accepts Christ as savior and gets baptized alone is fit to be called a Christian but not by birth. **Acts 11:21 The Lord's hand was with them, and a great number of people believed and turned to the Lord. Acts 11:26 and when he found him, he brought him to Antioch. So for a whole year Barnabas and Saul met with the church and taught great numbers of people. The disciples were called Christians first at Antioch.** From the above we find that only those are Christians who listen to the word of God, who are a member of a congregation and who spread the word of God. While the Bible lays so many conditions for one to be called a Christian it is meaningless to

declare oneself as a Christian and claim it as birthright. Christianity which stood all the vagaries since 2000 years and is now getting fortified on the foundation stone of Christ. **1 Cor 3:11 For no one can lay any foundation other than the one already laid, which is Jesus Christ. Eph 2:20 built on the foundation of the apostles and prophets, with Christ Jesus himself as the chief cornerstone.** Christ, apostles, prophets have laid down their lives, firmly believed in God and are responsible for the life blood of Christianity which has been our legacy. In first A.D. Christianity to survive saw lot of bloodshed. The Roman Empire proscribed Christianity, tried to crush it but many in the process gave away their lives. Christ who introduced Christianity was crucified, Stephen who rose like a star was stoned to death, and John the brother of Jacob was knifed. Paul, Peter and other apostles were imprisoned and were enlisted as accomplices. Thus Christians in the beginning suffered a great deal, lost their all. Thus Christianity in the beginning never deserted Christ. When we look at today's Christianity and introspect we can readily understand how justified are we, in calling ourselves Christians. Many Christians today lead a happy life, far from suffering. Baptism alone is not Christianity. When we look at the Bible we can understand the qualities needed of a Christian. **1 Peter 4:16 However, if you suffer as a Christian, do not be ashamed, but praise God that you bear that name.**

Most Christians should search their souls whether they are doing anything to be Christians. Christianity itself means readiness to suffer and how many Christians do know this? Most Christians go to a parish, sit under the fan, give their offerings and go back home in their lives. How many Christians are ready to suffer? If Christians of the first century were also addicted to pleasures would we have had Christianity? Though the government opposed, though imprisoned unwavering in their devotion the Christians of the first century are a world apart from today's Christians who blame Christ for every single discomfiture. Are they the inheritors? Please think. Christianity thinks that it's very easy to enter heaven. Please observe the difference. **Acts 14:22 strengthening the disciples and encouraging them to remain true to the faith. "We must go through many hardships to enter the kingdom of God," they said.** From the above unless one suffers a great deal one cannot enter heaven, which is made clear by Bible. And how is it possible to enter heaven without any sacrifice. Think about the difficulties of Christians. Is your disease a service to God? If your children are not married is it a tribulation for God? Is the search for your livelihood service to God? Most Christians today attribute all their physical and social problems and dub them as their service to God. In order to be called Christians one must be ready to spread the Word, lay down his wealth and one must be willing to lay down his life and then and then alone he can be called a Christian but one who is indulged in diurnal tribulations and their indulgence can never be called a Christian. The troubles that we undergo, the effort that we put in to spread the Word of God at a discount to our own comforts are the real efforts. We have the freedom of faith in India for example if the government were to prohibit and proscribe Christianity how many would do it? How many true Christians are

there, but not fair weather Christians? Many political parties are out to ban our faith and if such parties come to power would you then be a Christian? Can you still suffer for him? **Matt 10:22 All men will hate you because of me, but he who stands firm to the end will be saved. Oh! Christian are you willing to suffer? Think well; be ready to be like a true Christian of the first century willing to sacrifice.**

Mere numbers of Christians do not make real Christians. Mere belief will not do. Christ and Christianity was well explained in the first century. Christ said thus of the lakhs that followed him. **Luke 13:23-24 Someone asked him, "Lord, are only a few people going to be saved?" He said to them, "Make every effort to enter through the narrow door, because many, I tell you, will try to enter and will not be able to. According to Christ very few would go to heaven. Does namesake Christians have a claim on heaven? Christ spoke thus of the condition of the world at His second coming. Luke 18:8 I tell you, he will see that they get justice, and quickly. However, when the Son of Man comes, will he find faith on the earth?"** There are few faithful in the world. We are great in number, are we not Christians, do they not have faith? There cannot be any shadow of doubt, that today's Christians largely claim to be Christians to get their things done. Many are selfish as we can gather from their words. And I give below a few of them.

- ◆ I had a chronic disease and I was cured of it and hence I believe Jesus.
- ◆ I was blessed with children and hence I am a Christian.
- ◆ I secured a job and I became a Christian.
- ◆ I was saved from death and hence I became a Christian.
- ◆ My lost child was restored and hence I became a Christian.
- ◆ I won the lawsuit and hence I became a Christian.
- ◆ I could build a house, thanks to the lord.
- ◆ I bought a land thanks to the lord.
- ◆ I passed the examination thanks to lord.

Thus many creature comforts and their fulfillments are attributed by many Christians today to the grace of God. If Christians think that they alone receive his grace again they are mistaken. Christ is not a biased one. Many non believers build houses, buy lands, pass examinations, win law suits, are able to get back their lost children escape the noose and don't you think that the lord showered his grace on them? **Matt 5:45-46 that you may be sons of your Father in heaven. He causes his sun to rise on the evil and the good, and sends rain on the righteous and the unrighteous.** When God showers his mercy on all his children alike how can you think you are singled out for His grace and if you believe God for the said success your faith is not true faith. Would you have believed God if the good that you have prayed for did not take place? The Father is not to fulfill the needs of the children alone. Let us

think about a family whose patriarch at one time was well off and having fallen on evil days is not able to provide for, does it mean is no more the head. Does his adversity disqualify him for the love of his kith and kin? If some good does not come to you do you not accept the heavenly Father? We understand that such people show their love of God depending directly proportional to the good that comes to them of God. Let us see what Bible says about it. **1 Cor 15:19** *If only for this life we have hope in Christ, we are to be pitied* more than all men. The gist of the above words means that if we wait for him and believe him only for our small needs we will be wretched in the reckoning of God. We must be prepared for bouquets and brick bats. **Job 2:10** *He replied, "You are talking like a foolish woman. Shall we accept good from God, and not trouble?"* If today's Christianity can really understand the essence it must be ready for sacrifices also. Is not today's Christianity traversing the wrong path? Do you believe God if some good comes to you? If you are unemployed don't you believe? Cured of your disease you claim faith in him, on the other hand the disease aggravates don't you? Dear readers are these Christians true Christians who owe allegiance in their thick and not in thin? When Christ was been crucified he prayed God why he left his hand. Do you know why? God did not give him His hand? The divine hand may not give you a hand sometimes. The moment when he leaves your hand is the moment when you still should not leave faith. Christianity doesn't mean fulfillment of pleasures and such a believer does not have real belief in Bible. **2 Tim 3:12** *in fact, everyone who wants to live a godly life in Christ Jesus will be persecuted.*

Willingness to suffer is the hallmark of the true Christian. Are the billions Christians today of the world population Christians? Are they all destined to heaven? Isn't there a difference between the Christians of yore and today's Christians? Yes there is. Today's flock gather only to get their needs served. Even in his lifetime of the many that flocked him, Christ could make out the Fidel from the infidel and denounced such, very harsh terms. **John 6:26** *Jesus answered, "I tell you the truth, you are looking for me, not because you saw miraculous signs but because you ate the loaves and had your fill.* Many flocked to him not for his word but for their benefits and similar are the Christians today. More number of sheep flock to healing crusades rather than gospel meetings and many are being taken for a ride by these false preachers. It is a golden opportunity because Christ is on sale. The infirm, the terminally ill throng this healing meeting in their lakhs but Christ is not there only to heal. Many gathered round him for his healing touch, not for his word of God. **John 6:2** *and a great crowd of people followed him because they saw the miraculous signs he had performed on the sick.* **John 12:18** *Many people, because they had heard that he had given this miraculous sign, went out to meet him.* **Mark 3:8** *Jesus withdrew with his disciples to the lake, and a large crowd from Galilee followed. When they heard about all he was doing, many people came to him from Judea, Jerusalem, Idumea, and the regions across the Jordan and around Tyre and Sidon.* **Mark 6:53-56** *When they had crossed over, they landed at Gennesaret and anchored there. As soon as they got out of the boat, people recognized Jesus.*

They ran throughout that whole region and carried the sick on mats to wherever they heard he was. And wherever he went-into villages, towns or countryside-they placed the sick in the marketplaces. They begged him to let them touch even the edge of his cloak, and all who touched him were healed. From the above it is clear that people flock to him for what they can get out of him. Neither the so called preachers nor the congregation are willing to undergo suffering for Christ but to serve their needs.

Tired of such flocks Jesus took his own precautions. His main mission was to spread the word of God, healing was secondary. **Mark 1:35-39** Very early in the morning, while it was still dark, Jesus got up, left the house and went off to a solitary place, where he prayed. Simon and his companions went to look for him, and when they found him, they exclaimed: "Everyone is looking for you!" Jesus replied, "Let us go somewhere else-to the nearby villages-so I can preach there also. That is why I have come." So he traveled throughout Galilee, preaching in their synagogues and driving out demons. **Isa 61:1** The Spirit of the Sovereign LORD is on me, because the LORD has anointed me to preach good news to the poor. He has sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim freedom for the captives and release from darkness for the prisoners. He wanted to give them eternal life. And let's look at some of the precautions he observed to ward off the time servers in the multitude. **Mark 1:45** Instead he went out and began to talk freely, spreading the news. As a result, Jesus could no longer enter a town openly but stayed outside in lonely places. Yet the people still came to him from everywhere. **Mark 3:10-12** For he had healed many, so that those with diseases were pushing forward to touch him. Whenever the evil spirits saw him, they fell down before him and cried out, "You are the Son of God." But he gave them strict orders not to tell who he was. **Mark 5:43** He gave strict orders not to let anyone know about this, and told them to give her something to eat. **Matt 12:16** warning them not to tell who he was. **John 12:37** Even after Jesus had done all these miraculous signs in their presence, they still would not believe in him. From these we can understand people gathered to him to use him for their own mean ends and therefore Christ never wanted his whereabouts to be known and today's society is an exact replica of the first century A.D. society. Belief in Christ should be based on the word of Christ but not on the ends that it produces. **2 Cor 5:7** for we walk by faith, not by sight.

Paul testifies to the fact that Christians of his time stood by Christ through their thick and thin whereas today's Christians are worshippers in prosperity, unbelievers in adversity **John 20:28** Jesus said to him, "because you have seen me, have you believed? Blessed are they who did not see and yet believed" Christ himself testified that in today's world those who believe in spite of no acts are the true believers and then alone he is a true Christian. To live and die for him is real Christianity and thus says the Bible. **Rom 10:17** Consequently, faith comes from hearing the message, and the message is heard through the word of Christ. First thing to be known is that you become a false Christian if only your belief is based on acts. It is mere word should made you a believer but many today believe in the mundane, and not the

spiritual. Gal 3:23 Before this faith came, we were held prisoners by the law, locked up until faith should be revealed. Paul cautioned against such people who prophesied spiritual kinship in the beginning and slid down to mundane and earthly needs. Christ's life itself is a message for those who seek sense gratification and physical well being. Heb 5:7-8 During the days of Jesus' life on earth, he offered up prayers and petitions with loud cries and tears to the one who could save him from death, and he was heard because of his reverent submission. Although he was a son, he learned obedience from what he suffered How many are there to shed their tears for Jesus who shed oodles of tears for their physical needs and they shall be confined to hell. Rom 8:6-8 The mind of sinful man is death, but the mind controlled by the Spirit is life and peace; the sinful mind is hostile to God. It does not submit to God's law, nor can it do so. Those controlled by the sinful nature cannot please God.

Today's Christians can never be dear to God if their kinship is only physical. They shall not meet with a good end. Belief in him blesses us with eternal life. They should have Job as their role model who lost everything but not his faith in God. True Christians should be ever fixed, immovable, unshaken, Unmoved in their faith and allegiance and then only they are the faithful flock.

Rom 12:2 Do not conform any longer to the pattern of this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind. Then you will be able to test and approve what God's will is-his good, pleasing and perfect will.

The true Christians should be exclusive a class apart. One should not turn to Christianity if one expects only benefit. The initiates and neophytes should be born of the consequences, which might be adverse while being welcomed into the flock. 1 Thess 3:1-4 So when we could stand it no longer, we thought it best to be left by ourselves in Athens. We sent Timothy, who is our brother and God's fellow worker in spreading the gospel of Christ, to strengthen and encourage you in your faith, so that no one would be unsettled by these trials. You know quite well that we were destined for them. In fact, when we were with you, we kept telling you that we would be persecuted. And it turned out that way, as you well know.

Dear Christian brethren let us remember that it is a sin to welcome the uninitiate into our fold by claiming false things but should be told to be ready for sacrifice and such people alone are the true Christians. Theirs in true Christianity; their philosophy is the philosophy of Christ.



The fire missile that exposes the incongruities of "Bible-a hoax" that mislead India's Supreme Court.

Jesus is the son of the Most High. The Supreme Lord inherited the throne given to him by his father David to Jesus. He shall rule Jacobites and descendants for ages his kingdom is immutable.

Luke 1:32-33 He will be great and will be called the Son of the Most High. The Lord God will give him the throne of his father David, and he will reign over the house of Jacob forever; his kingdom will never end."

John 18:36 Jesus said, "My kingdom is not of this world. If it were, my servants would fight to prevent my arrest by the Jews. But now my kingdom is from another place." John 1:11 He came to that which was his own, but his own did not receive him.

N.V.Brahmam quotes the above words in his book "Bible- a hoax". He seems to be better read in Bible than many students of any college of Bible. Many Christians though having come across that above words skip the words since they are Christians for namesake and are not wedded to Christ. Phil 1:24 but it is more necessary for you that I remain in the body. Most of the Christians are self centered (Phil 2:21) Their be all and end all is life on earth. Bereft of faith, impotent in nature these false preachers are known or unknown proving

themselves as anti Christ. Such people cannot be cleansed. (Heb 6:4-6) Mr. Brahmam took undue advantage of the weaknesses of Christians challenged the high court and with his incongruities misguided even the supreme court in 1963 and won his case. However, Younger to him I, Jayashali sent him a notice in March, 1989 requesting him for an open debate in a public meeting at Vizianagaram for a free and frank discussion. Although accepted initially the actual D-Day did not witness his physical presence and thus he conceded his defeat publicly. A fact well known to many of my readers. This is so because no man born on earth can pick holes in the Holy Scripture, Bible. Here is another fire missile that shatter his incongruities and ignorance and his moronic nature. Let us come down to brass tacks. Luke 1:32-33 He will be great and will be called the Son of the Most High. The Lord God will give him the throne of his father David, and he will reign over the house of Jacob forever; his kingdom will never end." According to these words Brahmam feels that the kingdom of Jesus is not in existence and there are other kingdoms and governments. Based on the other two minus points Mr. Brahmam conduces foolishly that Jesus himself admitted that his kingdom is not earthly and his own men disowned him, which is a hasty and erroneous conclusion to which he has come. Do you know the answer to his question where is thy kingdom? Thy kingdom come today's Christian congregations, denominations, false beliefs and contradictory interpretations are the true root causes for ignoramuses like Brahmam to talk as they like. Bible is being mostly quoted out of context for petty pecuniary profits and these false preachers are living like shaiks. This is the reason why we have the likes of Thanikella Prasad, Ravipudi Venkatadri, and N.V. Brahmam who are embracing back Hinduism or posing themselves as rationalists or agnostics. Is this predicament not a result of the vivisection of Christianity? One Christian is incompatible with another each one has his own faith. Is the Bible wrong which preaches one faith? Or does the mistake lie with these namesake Christians who believe differently in different faiths? Six hundred years before Christ prophet Daniel interpreted the vision of Nebuchadnezzar, which we find in the second chapter of Daniel. In the same book in seventh chapter we get a description of the vision of Daniel. Revelation has been dated A.D.96. If we closely examine the 13<sup>th</sup> chapter of Revelation animals mentioned in the vision of Daniel get mentioned in the vision of John. Nebuchadnezzar, prophet Daniel, Apostle John the son of Zebedee all mention a similarly identical incident. However the time lapse between John and Daniel is 700 years and till the vision of John the vision remained unfulfilled.

### VISION OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR

God revealed to Nebuchadnezzar the events of the end time while reclining and beset with torturous thoughts about future there appeared in his vision the great cosmos, great light, a terrifying figure with a golden head, a silvern chest and shoulders, brassy entrails and thighs, ferrous knees, iron and mud feet. Dan

2:29-35 While you were watching, a rock was cut out, but not by human hands. It struck the statue on its feet of iron and clay and smashed them.

### INTERPRETATION

Nebuchadnezzar, the king of kings is the head of the idol and the next one is the little lower that is Medo Persian Kingdom. The third one namely the Greek empire comparable to entrails and thighs. Next comes iron the strongest of metals and the sturdiest namely the Roman Empire. During this Roman regime just as iron and mud do not mix, dissensions would be the order of the day and God in Heaven establishes a kingdom, an immutable one. **Dan 2:36-45** "In the time of those kings, the God of heaven will set up a kingdom that will never be destroyed, nor will it be left to another people. It will crush all those kingdoms and bring them to an end, but it will itself endure forever.

### THE VISION OF DANIEL

Four great animals emerged out of the great ocean. Each one differs from the other.

1. A lion like animal with eagle like wings.
2. A bear like animal
3. Leopard like animal which has on its dorsal side wings like bird and
4. An animal, which is indescribable with incredible strength. (Dan 7:3-7)

### THE VISION OF JOHN

1. Saw a beast emerging out of the sea that beast.
2. Has semblance of leopard
3. Its feet are like a bear's
4. Its mouth is lion like. (Rev 13:1-2)

Both the visions of Daniel and John describe one animal. However while Daniel saw 4 different animals John visualized all of them as one animal. When Daniel was worried about his vision it was revealed. **Dan 7:15-18** "I, Daniel, was troubled in spirit, and the visions that passed through my mind disturbed me. I approached one of those standing there and asked him the true meaning of all this. "So he told me and gave me the interpretation of these things: 'The four great beasts are four kingdoms that will rise from the earth. But the saints of the Most High will receive the kingdom and will possess it forever-yes, for ever and ever.' There is a catch. While during Daniel time the first mentioned animal was ruling where as during John's time the regime of the 4<sup>th</sup> animal was coming to an end. That means the Babylonian empire was in its infancy and the Roman Empire was crumbling and hence the vision of all 4 animals combined as one. If we go back into the vision of Nebuchadnezzar the statue he envisioned had 4 metals. The metaphor of the metals and 4 animals stands for the 4 great empires that rule

the world. The Holy Bible and history of the world reveal to us about the 4 great empires.

1. The Babylonian Empire
2. The Medo Persian Empire
3. The Greek Empire and
4. The Roman Empire.

Jesus Christ was born during the Roman Empire. Luke 2:1-7 In those days Caesar Augustus issued a decree that a census should be taken of the entire Roman world. (This was the first census that took place while Quirinius was governor of Syria.) And everyone went to his own town to register. So Joseph also went up from the town of Nazareth in Galilee to Judea, to Bethlehem the town of David, because he belonged to the house and line of David. He went there to register with Mary, who was pledged to be married to him and was expecting a child. While they were there, the time came for the baby to be born, and she gave birth to her firstborn, a son. She wrapped him in cloths and placed him in a manger, because there was no room for them in the inn. Thus the two incompatibles symbolizing the feet, symbolic of the Roman Empire collapsed. Dan 2:28 but there is a God in heaven who reveals mysteries. He has shown King Nebuchadnezzar what will happen in days to come. Your dream and the visions that passed through your mind as you lay on your bed are these: From the above the end of Roman Empire saw the birth of Christ. When we look at the Bible. Heb 1:2 but in these last days he has spoken to us by his Son, whom he appointed heir of all things, and through whom he made the universe. Heb 9:26 Then Christ would have had to suffer many times since the creation of the world. But now he has appeared once for all at the end of the ages to do away with sin by the sacrifice of himself. 1 Cor 10:11 These things happened to them as examples and were written down as warnings for us, on whom the fulfillment of the ages has come. Corinthians who lived in A.D. 59 were also nearing their end. From the above the birth of Christ, his death, the teachings of Apostles hereafter were all coming to an end. The end started 2003 years ago according to the Bible. Then where is the Kingdom of Jesus Christ? John the Baptist who preceded our lord Jesus proclaimed that our Supreme Lord in heaven would establish his kingdom on earth (Matt 3:1 In those days John the Baptist came, preaching in the Desert of Judea. Matt 4:17 From that time on Jesus began to preach, "Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is near.") Jesus entered repeated the words of John the Baptist, in the fashion of the Supreme lord which shows that the kingdom of Jesus was still not established. And hence Jesus preached the style of prayer. Matt 6:9-10 "This, then, is how you should pray: "'Our Father in heaven, hallowed be your name, your kingdom come, your will be done on earth as it is in heaven. Mark 9:1 And he said to them, "I tell you the truth, some who are standing here will not taste death before they see the kingdom of God come with power."

From these words some disciples of Jesus still lived to see the establishments of the kingdom. Assuming that God's kingdom was not established till today leads us to the conclusion that some of the disciples, some even of the first century must still living.

Methuselah lived longest according to the Bible but however if we imagine that disciples of Christ are alive they should be aged 2003 years, which is impossible. It means the kingdom of Jesus must have been established in the first century itself. **Col 1:13 For he has rescued us from the dominion of darkness and brought us into the kingdom of the Son he loves.** Paul the apostle proclaimed in 64 AD, which proves that the kingdom of Jesus was already in existence during that time. **Rev 1:6 and has made us to be a kingdom and priests to serve his God and Father-to him be glory and power for ever and ever! Amen.** **Rev 1:9 I, John, your brother and companion in the suffering and kingdom and patient endurance that are ours in Jesus, was on the island of Patmos because of the word of God and the testimony of Jesus.** From these words we can ascertain that John lived during the kingdom of Jesus and thereafter he died. **John 18:36-38 Jesus said, "My kingdom is not of this world. If it were, my servants would fight to prevent my arrest by the Jews. But now my kingdom is from another place."** "You are a king, then!" said Pilate. Jesus answered, "You are right in saying I am a king. In fact, for this reason I was born, and for this I came into the world, to testify to the truth. Everyone on the side of truth listens to me." "What is truth?" Pilate asked. With this he went out again to the Jews and said, "I find no basis for a charge against him.

From the above reply during the time of the Roman emperor ceaser another king would be born and he shall be Christ, but his kingdom shall be different from others since the people of the time when tried to make him the king Christ fended off. So the kingdom that God desired was not like any other kingdom- a thief who was crucified along with Christ told Christ do remember me when you become king. **Luke 23:42-43 Then he said, "Jesus, remember me when you come into your kingdom."** Jesus answered him, "I tell you the truth, today you will be with me in paradise." Two things become very clear from the above.

1. The kingdom was not yet established and
2. The thief who was about to breath his last cannot live physically he was ushered into paradise.

A nation doesn't mean the earth alone similarly kingdom means children of God. Our supreme father who is in heaven unshackled us from the earthly powers through the great sacrifice of lord Jesus. Your sins shall be forgiven, your mistakes shall be condoned and you shall live along with Christ. You were a slave to Satan

who rules the air and you are earlier loyal to Satan. Eph 2:1-5 As for you, you were dead in your transgressions and sins, in which you used to live when you followed the ways of this world and of the ruler of the kingdom of the air, the spirit who is now at work in those who are disobedient. All of us also lived among them at one time, gratifying the cravings of our sinful nature and following its desires and thoughts. Like the rest, we were by nature objects of wrath. But because of his great love for us, God, who is rich in mercy, made us alive with Christ even when we were dead in transgressions-it is by grace you have been saved. From the above we can assess the strength of Satan. Luke 4:5-8 The devil led him up to a high place and showed him in an instant all the kingdoms of the world. And he said to him, "I will give you all their authority and splendor, for it has been given to me, and I can give it to anyone I want to. So if you worship me, it will all be yours." Jesus answered, "It is written: 'Worship the Lord your God and serve him only. Eph 6:12 For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the powers of this dark world and against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms. Hence Satan claims all kingdoms. If we want freedom we have to seek refuge in the lord and our heavenly father sent Jesus precisely for this. 1 Cor 15:56-57 The sting of death is sin, and the power of sin is the law. But thanks be to God! He gives us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

If we, who are in the vice like grip of Satan our lord Jesus must die and hence he bore the cross. His death, burial and resurrection are symbolic of the death of our earlier nature and our resurrection as subjects of the kingdom of Jesus. 2 Cor 5:15 And he died for all, that those who live should no longer live for themselves but for him who died for them and was raised again. 2 Cor 5:17-18 Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creation; the old has gone, the new has come! All this is from God, who reconciled us to himself through Christ and gave us the ministry of reconciliation: 1 Peter 2:9-10 But you are a chosen people, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people belonging to God, that you may declare the praises of him who called you out of darkness into his wonderful light. Once you were not a people, but now you are the people of God; once you had not received mercy, but now you have received mercy. Acts 20:28 Keep watch over yourselves and all the flock of which the Holy Spirit has made you overseers. Be shepherds of the church of God, which he bought with his own blood.

From the above word we can understand that the kingdom of Jesus was established and the synonym for that given in the Bible is the Church of God established by his blood. His kingdom was established in the first century itself. Thus the death of Christ was the concrete evidence for John to declare that was a subject of Christ's kingdom and that we live in his kingdom, so incontrovertible is the fact proclaimed by the apostle Paul.

**KING John 13:36**

**KINGDOM**

John 18:36 The captives of Satan were Released

**KINGS**

1 Peter 2:9, 10

**LAW**

Rom 6:17-18

**BOUNDARIES**

Earth  
(No place where there is no Christian)

**JESUS Eph 1:22**

**CHURCH**

Eph 1:23: The infidel are liberated

**CHRISTIANS**

Eph 2:1-5; 2 Cor 5:15-18

**BIBLE**

John 12:48, Rom 2:16

**BARRIERS**

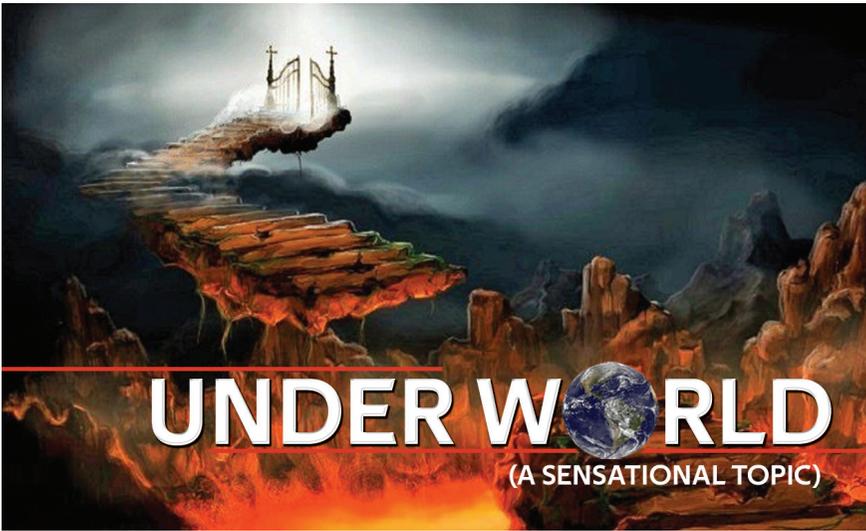
Earth  
(No place where there is no Christian)

From the above evidence we can deduce that there is one kingdom and one church. Of the world population a total of 250 crores are Christians spread over the whole globe and the name of Christ, the king is known to everyone. Christians are in every nook and cranny of the world. Christ is the king for all times, no body can deny. It is the longest reigning kingdom with 1960 years. Kings and emperors have come and gone but the only living, expanding widening kingdom is the kingdom of Christ symbolized by the metaphor of stone. Jesus is the lord, the king. And those who seek refuge in him shall never err, the kingdom is everlasting says the Bible.

2 Cor 10:3-6 For though we live in the world, we do not wage war as the world does. The weapons we fight with are not the weapons of the world. On the contrary, they have divine power to demolish strongholds. We demolish arguments and every pretension that sets itself up against the knowledge of God, and we take captive every thought to make it obedient to Christ. And we will be ready to punish every act of disobedience, once your obedience is complete. The real enemy is ignorance and Christ shows the light. The Roman emperor never even dreamt that in crucifying Christ he has sowed the seeds of billions of Christ who shall be eternal.

The world awaits the coming of Christ because in his second coming he hands over the earthly kingdom to God our heavenly father. 1 Cor 15:23-25 But each in his own turn: Christ, the firstfruits; then, when he comes, those who belong to him. Then the end will come, when he hands over the kingdom to God the Father after he has destroyed all dominion, authority and power. For he must reign until he has put all his enemies under his feet. Eph 5:5 For of this you can be sure: No immoral, impure or greedy person-such a man is an idolater-has any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

Dear readers it is a thing of shame that in spite of the successive visions of Nebuchadnezzar, Daniel, John 600 B.C., AD 96, respectively though we live 2,600 years ahead in time the namesake Christianity fails to grasp the essence of Christianity. If these self-proclaimed faithful lot fail to understand where is the question of these foolish rationalist understand such divine scheme. "Thy kingdom come" in tone many sheep and how can people who descry the external power and pelf know the divine one. First thing is you as the Christian should stop praying for the kingdom, which already exists otherwise, you are another foolish rationalist in the guise of a Christian. **2 Cor 4:4 The god of this age has blinded the minds of unbelievers, so that they cannot see the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God.** The likes N.VBrahmam today who belong to various Christian denominations are quoting the words from the scripture, interpreting it as per their convenience and have fainted, and are tainting the Holy Bible. Their thought is not the thought of God, being of limited intellect, selfish in purpose and aggrandizing in nature, they twist and turn interpolate and intercede and color and rubrify the word of God. **2 Tim 4:3-4 For the time will come when men will not put up with sound doctrine. Instead, to suit their own desires, they will gather around them a great number of teachers to say what their itching ears want to hear. They will turn their ears away from the truth and turn aside to myths.** The above words of Timothy should suffice.



# UNDERWORLD

(A SENSATIONAL TOPIC)

The world of science cannot figure out the journey of man forever. This journey does not essentially mean the journey on earth. Nature is the base of science, so humans born on this earth have a journey on earth. You should not conclude that the journey of life means it is the journey from birth until the death on earth. The journey of life means – there is a journey before birth on earth, the journey on earth, and the journey after death. In other words, we started from the heavenly Father, came to this world to spend some time on earth, and after death end up either in heaven or Hades. People do not think about their life before coming to earth and life after leaving earth, and are leading their lives recklessly. Without the knowledge of life before and after coming on to the earth, they are leading a restless life foolishly with knowing their goal after death. This is the lesson that human sciences do not teach you – that is your journey after death. Humans are longing to make journeys to space, moon, planets, and stars if possible. They do not know about the journey that starts once they lose their life in these journeys. They are leading their lives as wild animals. The tuff words used are from the fierceness of God because God is not showing mercy on people. When we prepare for a journey, we prepare ourselves well before the journey commences. It might be one day or a few days in advance. Not only do we prepare ourselves for the journey, but also make arrangements at the place we go and stay well in advance. But,

unfortunately, people are least bother about the journey once their heart stops. They do not know where their soul goes leaving their body as a dead body. So where is the soul going? People fear seeing a small insect, but they do not fear about their life after death. All the knowledge that humans possess will help them for their life on earth alone; it is useless after death. They are killing their future after death. This greatest wisdom that is unknown to humans has been explained only by the Bible. Keeping in mind that these words are essential for you in the future, I am authoring this lesson. Hades is a secret. It is an important journey of man after death. Oh, man! After reading this lesson, decide to which place in hell you would go.

Bible is the book of great wisdom written in early Hebrew and Greek languages. These languages are the root of other languages that the Bible has been translated into. When these translations took place in various languages; few things have been translated according to the knowledge of people and have ended up in a difference in context, which has led to the misunderstanding of few scriptures. So it very important that you should know the context in which an incident or verse is written in the Bible while reading it. Without understanding the context, today's Christianity has been torn into pieces. There is no better evidence than this. Hell is called Sheol in Hebrew and Hades in Greek. Its meaning/synonyms are – Abyss, the world beneath, place of fathers, grave, deep eternal fire, fire pit, the lake of fire, etc. Hell is not just a place of punishment. Even the hallow who have obeyed God will stay in hell, in the place of comfort/paradise, until they go to heaven, i.e., until the second coming of Christ. You should know that it is even a temporary resting place for hallow. After facing many troubles for the sake of God on earth, they go to the place of comfort in hell according to the will of God. Paul speaks about this – **For David, after he had served the purpose of God in his own generation, fell asleep and was laid with his fathers – Acts 13:36-37.** All those righteous people will go down to the place of comfort as soon as they die to be with their fathers (righteous people who died before them). **The poor man (Lazarus) died and was carried by the angels to Abraham's side (in the place of comfort) – Luke 16:22.** Many great people made research about their destination after death and eased their ways to reach it. Among them are Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, and others - **By faith he went to live in the land of promise, as in a foreign land, living in tents with Isaac and Jacob, heirs with him of the same promise. For he was looking forward to the city that has foundations, whose designer and builder is God. These all died in faith, not having received the things promised, but having seen them and greeted them from afar, and having acknowledged that they were strangers and exiles on the earth. For people who speak thus make it clear that they are seeking a homeland. If they had been thinking of that land from which they had gone out, they would have had the opportunity to return. And all these, though commended through their faith, did not receive what was promised, since God had provided something better for us, that apart from us they should not be made perfect – Hebrews 11:9-10, 13-16, 39-40.** They completed their journey on this earth

waiting for the homeland, now they are in the place of comfort for temporary comfort. Let us see how far this is true. - *All his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him, but he refused to be comforted and said, "No, I shall go down to Sheol to my son, mourning." Thus his father wept for him – Genesis 37:35.* Even before their death Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob knew about the place they would go after death. Dear Christian! You are willing to go the place of fathers, but are you willing to live like Christ? Or are you running towards the other place in hell with your emotional bondage with the world? Are you spending your time, money, and everything for God; and will you see angels as Lazarus did after your die and will be carried by them to the place of comfort? You can remember a thief on the cross who repented at the last moment fearing about the place of torment that he would go after death. This kind of opportunity is difficult to happen to others. Let us see what he gained for his repentance. Jesus said to the thief – *And he said to him, "Truly, I say to you, today you will be with me in paradise" – Luke 23:43.*

All those who are coming on the world with the image and likeness of God were in God first. To understand this truth, - God divided his soul, sent into the form that he made by dust. He called his children to come back because he is the dwelling place for their souls forever. We were divided from God in eternity, wore the shape of humans, and came onto the earth. Now our goal is to escape from a terrible place in hell and reach the place of fathers called paradise and wait for Christ for some time. After the second coming of Christ, we shall go back to Father through the sky that means we shall go back to eternity. This is the actual journey of a person that God has explained to us. *One God and Father of all, who is over all and through all and in all – Ephesians 4:6. In my Father's house are many rooms. If it were not so, would I have told you that I go to prepare a place for you? And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again (second coming) and will take you to myself, that where I am you may be also – John 14:2-3. Behold! I tell you a mystery. We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we shall be changed I Corinthians 15:51-52. – All those who die in Christ and go to paradise will rise first, later those who are alive on the earth will transform; both together will meet Christ in clouds and we will be with God forever. So our journey is from heaven to earth, from earth to hell, and from there back to heaven on the second coming of Christ – I Thessalonians 4:13-18. Only a few will know the route map of the journey from eternity-to-eternity and lead a life that pleases God on earth. They will always keep in mind that they are foreigners and travellers and keep God's call in their memory and obey him. The years of our life are seventy, or even by reason of strength eighty; yet their span is but toil and trouble; they are soon gone, and we fly away. Lord, you have been our dwelling place in all generations. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever you had formed the earth and the world, from everlasting to everlasting you are God. You return man to dust and say, "Return, O children of man!" – Psalms 90:10, 1-3. Without*

knowing this, people are utilizing their short life span to enjoy themselves on this earth and are running towards the place of torment in hell to face their damnation. The Bible has explained many things about this place in hell. Hell all together can be called "the world of the dead." It is divided into three parts. The first part is the place of torment where there is everlasting fire. The other part is the place of comfort where the righteous shall stay until the second coming of Christ with comfort. The third is a great chasm that separates these two places. After the death of a person, he will end in either one of these places (torment or comfort) within a fraction of a second depending on his acts that he did on the earth. **They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the Sheol. Hell will catch hold of them, they shall die in a minute – Job 21:13; 24:19; 34:20 - As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more. He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more – Job 7:9,10. If a man dies, shall he live again? – Job 14:14. I look for Sheol as my house; If I have spread my couch in the darkness – Job 17:13.**

This should be an eye-opener for those who think that life on earth is a home for all comforts and spending their life for these comforts. Bible clearly says that no person who dies can come back to earth. Don't believe the fairy tales that say those who die on earth will turn into demons to fulfil their unfulfilled desires while alive on earth. There are even tales stating that two lovers who cannot marry in this life and commit suicide can be together for the next seven re-births that will happen to them. Don't believe the tales knitted by fools, who do not know what is going to happen after death. There are many such movies filmed with such stories that led to the suicide of many lovers in India. To earn profits, some selfish people are playing with the lives of innocent people, which is priceless. In India, a hero/actor shot two of his colleagues on some issues; when police went to arrest him, his innocent fans tried to prevent police from arresting him stating that they will commit suicide if their hero is arrested. Right from Hollywood to all filmmakers across the world, including the television media, are exhorting sinful acts into the minds of people. It is very painful seeing such people who do not know about the life after death and are closing their lives on small and foolish issues. God has spoken about how spontaneous would be the journey of a man from earth to hell. It is within a fraction of seconds after death. Now let us see the life of a person who was rich and his ambition was to enjoy his life every day, but he died suddenly – **And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and that he was carried away by the angels into Abraham's bosom: and the rich man also died, and was buried. And in Hades he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am in anguish in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and Lazarus in like manner evil things: but now here he is comforted, and thou art in anguish. And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, that**

they that would pass from hence to you may not be able, and that none may cross over from thence to us. Over all that no one goes back to earth from hell without permission from heaven – Luke 16:19-30.

As soon as you close your eyes on earth you will view hell immediately. It might be either in the place of torment or in the place of comfort. Your soul has the power to cross the universe, but it has no power to switch from a place of comfort to torment, vice-versa. There is an explanation about this from the Bible – **I know a man in Christ who fourteen years ago was caught up to the third heaven—whether in the body or out of the body I do not know, God knows – II Corinthians 12:2-3**. After death, a person has to travel through the solar systems, galaxies, edge of the universe, leave the universe and enter the third heaven, and end up in either the place of torment or the place of comfort. All this happens within a minute. This is a fear factor. When a man thinks of that minute, he will definitely think about God in his lifespan. He will understand the real meaning of his life and understand that he should live for God. There are space shuttles that can move rapidly and enter most of the places in the solar system. Even though they travel at high speed it will take years to reach their destiny. When it takes hundreds of years to travel out of the solar system, then how many light-years will it take to reach the universal edge? But the soul that is departed from the body takes a second to cross the universal edge and enter the third heaven. It is not impossible for a scientist to find out the distance and time to reach there – mark my words. Oh, man! If you can think about the place of torment, where you will reach within a second and the torment you face there forever, where your soul will never die, you will change your life.

The word 'hell' will bring tremor in your heart. Usually, people dream that their life should be the path of flower and not the path of thorns. He thinks about something good that is going to happen, but not about the bad. There is a saying, get down and get up. Every step in our achievement starts from down and then goes up. To finish work, we should start that work first. Man has succeeded in achieving many things with his zeal and fore view. He saw a bird flying, and today he is flying in the air. He saw a fish in the water and learned how to swim. They are not applying this zeal and fore view to know about life after death. Many things are still unknown to man out of which comes birth and death. They are deriving plans on how to lead a happy life that is going to end within a fraction of time. Without knowing the future, everybody is running behind useless things in their life. It is the sheer mistake of humans that they are ending in the place of torment. I am writing this lesson to warn you with love. I have written many times about a seed that dies comes back to life when it is sown in the soil. This seed comes back to life and becomes a huge tree. All that is in nature is teaching you many lessons about life after death, so I need not say this repeatedly. Life on earth happens only once, re-birth is impossible. If we cannot understand the meaning of our life on earth, we will be in everlasting fire after this life. God wanted us to avoid falling into everlasting fire and explained to us about it. Please open the eyes of the mind and study these words –

Besides this, you know the time, that the hour has come for you to wake from sleep. For salvation is nearer to us now than when we first believed. The night is far gone; the day is at hand. So then let us cast off the works of darkness and put on the armor of light. Let us walk properly as in the daytime, not in orgies and drunkenness, not in sexual immorality and sensuality, not in quarreling and jealousy. But put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make no provision for the flesh, to gratify its desires – Romans 13:11-14.

Do not be deceived: “Bad company ruins good morals.” Wake up from your drunken stupor, as is right, and do not go on sinning. For some have no knowledge of God. I say this to your shame – I Corinthians 15:33-34.

Therefore it says, “Awake, O sleeper, and arise from the dead, and Christ will shine on you.” Look carefully then how you walk, not as unwise but as wise, making the best use of the time, because the days are evil. Therefore do not be foolish, but understand what the will of the Lord is. Ephesians 5:14-17.

Folly is a joy to him who lacks sense, but a man of understanding walks straight ahead. Without counsel plans fail, but with many advisers they succeed. The way of life leads upward for the wise so he may avoid Sheol below. Proverbs 15:21-22, 24. Behave wisely toward outsiders, making the best use of your time – Colossians 4:5. Therefore, let’s not fall asleep like others do, but let’s stay awake and be sober – I Thessalonians 5:6. Because everything will soon come to an end, be sensible and clear-headed, so you can pray – I Peter 4:7. Since everything will be destroyed in this way, think of the kind of holy and godly people you ought to be – II Peter 3:11.

The above verses suggest that God has loved us so much that he has written about the secrets of hell and the ways through which we can escape from torment. He warned us that we should not forget about these and fall into the fantasy of this world and forget God. I will remind you of an important thing. Usually, people are afraid of demons. Right from a child to an old age man, everybody possesses this fear. Based on this fear, film-makers have cashed on making horror movies for their profits. We fear demons, but do you know what will these demons fear about, it is very interesting – **And Jesus asked him, What is thy name? And he said, Legion; for many demons were entered into him. And they entreated him that he would not command them to depart into the abyss – Luke 8:30-31.** Man is afraid of demons, but demons are afraid of hell; unfortunately, man is not afraid of hell. These demons know that God has permitted them to stay on earth for a while and they are requesting Jesus not to send them down to hell. - **And behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time? – Matthew 8:29.** Knowing the torment in hell, these demons are afraid to go to hell; but humans are least bothered about hell and leading a life of their own will until their death. According to scriptures, this hell does not show favouritism in implementing punishment. King, rich, or poor all are equal in hell. There are at least cool points arranged by humans to serve free water during

summer on earth; there is not much humanity in hell to give you at least a drop of water. Criminals will lead a better life in prisons, but hell (torment) is very cruel towards the people who enter it. There is an incident that shows the cruelty of that place – **And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am in anguish in this flame. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and Lazarus in like manner evil things: but now here he is comforted, and thou art in anguish. And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, that they that would pass from hence to you may not be able, and that none may cross over from thence to us – Luke 16:24-26.** So the situation of all those who led a noble life on earth shall turn pitiful in hell – **Let the wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave – Psalms 31:17.** They also went down to Sheol with it, to those who are slain by the sword; yes, those who were its arm, who lived under its shadow among the nations. **“This is Pharaoh and all his multitude, declares the Lord GOD.” “Son of man, wail over the multitude of Egypt, and send them down, her and the daughters of majestic nations, to the world below, to those who have gone down to the pit: - Ezekiel 31:17-18; 32:18.** The situation of all those who opposed Moses, the one who is faithful in God’s house, during their travel from Egypt to Canaan is written in this verse. They were thrown into hell (torment). The same will be the situation of all the false preachers and impersonators. **But if the LORD creates something new, and the ground opens its mouth and swallows them up with all that belongs to them, and they go down alive into Sheol, then you shall know that these men have despised the LORD.”** So they and all that belonged to them went down alive into Sheol, and the earth closed over them, and they perished from the midst of the assembly – **Numbers 16:30, 33.** Severe punishment awaits anyone who wanders off the path—anyone who despises reproof will die. Since Sheol and Abaddon lie open in the LORD’s presence, how much more the hearts of human beings! – **Proverbs 15:10-11.** Children of God are neglecting the warnings of God and longing to go to hell with their acts. It is a known fact that God will not spare them – **The dead tremble under the waters and their inhabitants. Sheol is naked before God, and Abaddon has no covering – Job 26:5-6.** Turning disobedient to God, many have longed to fulfil their fleshly desires. They do their best to retain their physical beauty, but everything changes in hell – **Like sheep they are appointed for Sheol; death shall be their shepherd, and the upright shall rule over them in the morning. Their form shall be consumed in Sheol, with no place to dwell – Psalms 49:14.** So do not waste your life running behind your physical needs, but lead a clever life that will lead to eternity and save you from the torment in hell once you close your eyes on earth. After reading this if your rock-hard heart does not melt then it is better to remind you about your miserable state after death from the following verse – **Whatever your hand finds to do, do it with your might, for there is no work or thought or knowledge or wisdom in Sheol, to which you are going – Ecclesiastes 9:10.**

Many false preachers are deceiving believers who say that there will be seven years feast of lamb after death where there will be teachings about scriptures. These are false preaching, be careful and do not believe them. Once you reach hell you will not remember about God. From there you cannot pray, worship, or give thanks to God. There is no such special teaching to those who enter hell (torment). **Because - For in death there is no remembrance of you; in Sheol who will give you praise? – Psalms 6:5.** It is rightful to surrender our lives to God to do his duties on earth, which is the festival time in our life. If we neglect, we should know how long we suffer in hell. Do not think that there is a chance to listen to the gospel in hell and repent. You are tormented there forever and there is no chance that you can escape from there. This is the fate imposed by God. If you neglect God on listening to men's words then – **then I will make you go down with those who go down to the pit, to the people of old, and I will make you dwell in the world below, among ruins from of old, with those who go down to the pit, so that you will not be inhabited; but I will set beauty in the land of the living – Ezekiel 26:20.** Though many are ending up in hell, children of God shall do great works of God, because they know the secret of the journey of their life; so keeping in mind about the world with foundation, they do things given to them by God. In the case of rich man, who did not even get a droplet of water in hell, requested Abraham to send Lazarus to his brothers so that they too will not end up in torment; but Abraham said it his highly impossible to go back to earth without God's permission, but still, there are Moses and prophets who do mighty things in whom they should believe to avoid torment - He said to him, **'If they do not hear Moses and the Prophets, neither will they be convinced if someone should rise from the dead' – Luke 16:28-31.** God is clear about the preaching that it is possible only on earth but not in hell, but the followers of Satan say the other way. So be careful. There is no relaxation for everlasting punishment in hell. There will be no change in torment. Though people in the world of the dead cannot come back to earth, there are very few who came according to the will of God. This is just like a promise made about the virgin giving birth to a child that happened in the case of Mary, and nobody else. The first person is Samuel. King Saul became so adamant that God sent Samuel such that he should have fear of God. Later Jesus too went to paradise with the thief on the cross and later came back from paradise. This is not applicable to all.

Every teaching or warning about repentance should happen on earth, and there is no place for them in hell. Without this knowledge, many preachers have deceived themselves and have deceived many believers towards destruction. At least it would be good if the world opens their eyes and understand what I am writing. If you feel I am wrong, you can debate with me. These preachers build a group in the name of churches and fellowships, gather few foolish people in their groups, and survive on the money that they give. They preach morals to others, but they live opposite to them. Jesus said that if a blind man leads another blind they together will fall into the pit. This is regarding these preachers. I am writing an important note to your understanding. Realizing that repentance

has to happen on earth, the rich man requested Abraham to send Lazarus from the world of the dead. He intends that if a dead person preaches to the one alive on earth they will easily repent. Even though Abraham replied that it is not possible, the rich man did not listen to his words. Those who go to the place of torment will not listen to other's words; because this rich man is very adamant in requesting Abraham to send Lazarus. While his life on earth, he did not listen to anybody's words; even after death, he is not listening to Abraham's words. Even though I am explaining everything very clearly, many preachers are stamping my words like a swine that stamps pearls. Lacking the guts to talk in front of me, they are making false allegations behind me. These false preachers should understand one thing that preaching/teaching will happen on earth only and not after death. Dear ones, life on this earth is a gift. Winning or losing will take place until your death. It is you who have to make up your journey whether it is to the burning pit of hell or heaven. Do not neglect the scriptures by listening to others. Keep aside all the rituals that you follow and meditate on the scriptures well. All the knowledge that you learn from people will be useful only to fill your stomach but is vain after death.

You need to understand the written words to save yourself from hell. **And that he would tell you the secrets of wisdom! For he is manifold in understanding. Know then that God exacts of you less than your guilt deserves. "Can you find out the deep things of God? Can you find out the limit of the Almighty? It is higher than heaven—what can you do? Deeper than Sheol—what can you know? Job 11:6-8.** These words are from OT and are the words when complete wisdom (Bible) was not established. Complete secrets were revealed through the 27 New Testament books that made the complete Bible, which is in our hands today. When you search these scriptures many secrets will be revealed to you. If you neglect these scriptures, your life will turn blind and that will lead you to hell. It does not bring happiness to God when men who were formed in his image, who were chosen to be with him in eternity with all comforts, are going to hell. It is not his happiness. **The wicked shall return to Sheol, all the nations that forget God – Psalms 9:17.**

**For a fire is kindled by my anger, and it burns to the depths of Sheol, devours the earth and its increase, and sets on fire the foundations of the mountains – Deuteronomy 32:22. And you, Capernaum, will you be exalted to heaven? You will be brought down to Hades – Matthew 11:23.** Hell is a highly secured place where people cannot shift their places from one place to another (torment/comfort). They cannot escape from there and come back to earth or go to heaven. Now, read this verse - **I died, and behold I am alive forevermore, and I have the keys of Death and Hades – Revelation 1:18.** Keys of Hades are with Christ. So do not develop foolish thoughts that you can escape from hell once you reach there. These are the words of God. There are no courts in hell to argue and get a judgement in your favour. People go across various stages of the judiciary to get a judgement in their favour on earth. A confirmed murderer is

sentenced to death, but he can file a petition in Supreme Court for mercy; if the Supreme Court rejects his petition, and he can request the President of the country. A criminal can escape through his muscle and money power on earth, but it is impossible in hell. There is no way that you can escape – **They shall thrust you down into the pit, and you shall die the death of the slain in the heart of the seas – Ezekiel 28:8.**

When God enquired Adam on what made him eat the fruit of good and evil, his reply was surprising. He said it is because of the woman that you gave. As if he is right, he blamed God that you gave a woman through whom this happened. When God enquired Eve with a similar question, she blamed the serpent that was created by God. All the blame was on God. Here neither Satan was blamed nor did it openly accept the mistake. This incident happened in the beginning in Eden Garden. We are all born to them. Knowing our cunningness, God wanted to test us; hence, he released Satan, the biggest criminal, who was kept in the bottomless pit for a prolonged period. Let us see what God wrote about this – **And the fifth angel blew his trumpet, and I saw a star fallen from heaven to earth, and he was given the key to the shaft of the bottomless pit. He opened the shaft of the bottomless pit, and from the shaft rose smoke like the smoke of a great furnace, and the sun and the air were darkened with the smoke from the shaft. They have as king over them the angel of the bottomless pit. His name in Hebrew is Abaddon, and in Greek he is called Apollyon – Revelation 9:1-2, 11.**

**Then I saw an angel coming down from heaven, holding in his hand the key to the bottomless pit and a great chain. And he seized the dragon, that ancient serpent, who is the devil and Satan, and bound him for a thousand years, and threw him into the pit, and shut it and sealed it over him, so that he might not deceive the nations any longer, until the thousand years were ended. After that he must be released for a little while – Revelation 20:1-3.** This ancient serpent has insisted people who have obeyed it, commit crimes among people. We are witnessing many crimes that are not to be seen, heard, or committed. Highly effective media has been an inspiration for most of the crimes. This dragon has successfully provoked people, from child age to old, to commit a list of sins. It has converted the human system into a pit of the dead. Drugs, murders, sexual assaults, suicides, a suicide bombers, etc., we see criminal history everywhere. Every country is filled with criminal history. They have left the fear of God, some say they themselves are gods and some say there is no God. This is how the dragon is expanding its dynasty. There is no doubt that almost everybody is in this miserable situation. **The beast that you saw was, and is not, and is about to rise from the bottomless pit and go to destruction. And the dwellers on earth whose names have not been written in the book of life from the foundation of the world will marvel to see the beast – Revelation 17:8-9.**

Satan came to Jesus and said – **And the devil took him up and showed him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time, and said to him, “To you I will give all this authority and their glory, for it has been delivered to me, and I give it to**

**whom I will – Luke 4:5-6.** During the first coming of Jesus Christ, Satan proved that he has the authority over the world. It has been 2000 years now and the current situations suggest that Satan's grip over the world has soared. It has turned the temples of God (our body) into the base of crimes and is taking away with him as many people as possible to deep pit within the short span that has been given to it. Though this is evident to the eyes of Christians, they are least bothered about it; moreover, they are bothered about their denominations and preaching according to their will, which is leading many souls into hell. In the past, we have seen Pope John Paul II approving homosexual marriages based on the proposal made by a bishop. Unfortunately, they made such approval even after reading the Letter to Romans 1<sup>st</sup> chapter. Do they have the Bible in their hands or a book of chanting mantras? From Pope to people, Satan has blinded everyone from reading the Bible but encouraged them to read storybooks. It made many Americans pray in the churches to step into the battlefield against Afghans and Iraq, which led to the death of many soldiers of all three nations. These battles were named the battle of God. We are witnessing many wars among many countries with border issues and leading to the death of many costly lives. Is this not by the involvement of the angel of hell? The source for all this is Satan wants to see the children of God in hell. Before being released onto the earth, he was facing torment in Hell. Being released on earth, it is testing the faith of God's children with the permission of God. It has succeeded to dilute the faith of people in God and lead them into hell. It even tried to tempt Jesus Christ to send him to hell. Being the children of God and brothers to Christ, it is your responsibility now that you under the secrets of hell and escape from the hands of the god of this world. You have this opportunity only while you are alive on this earth. You decide on which side of the hell would you end up with once you leave your body.

King Hezekiah reigned over Israelites according to God's will. By the time his life came to an end, he fell sick. He prayed to God promising that if his life span would be increased, he shall continue doing God's will with righteous acts. Pleased with his prayer, God sent Isaiah to Hezekiah and said that his lifespan will be increased to 15 more years. See what Hezekiah spoke after this – **A writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, after he had been sick and had recovered from his sickness: I said, In the middle of my days I must depart; I am consigned to the gates of Sheol for the rest of my years. I said, I shall not see the LORD, the LORD in the land of the living; I shall look on man no more among the inhabitants of the world – Isaiah 38:9-11.** I have earlier explained to you about the will of God about billions of years ago, in which he planned to have children who shall come on earth with flesh. All those who are coming on to the earth should do the activities already reserved by God so that they escape the torment and go to heaven through paradise. Many priests like King Hezekiah have shared their desire to go to the place of Father rather than falling into the place of torment. Many Christians, failing to understand the secrets of Hell, are following the blind teachings of false preachers and are in a false faith thinking that the love of God

will not send them to hell, but we shall be taken to heaven no matter how we live on earth. They are not even imagining the awful situation that is going to happen after their death. All these secrets have been written by God to his children in the one and the only book called The Bible.

It is your over-sight if you think that fire pit is only for people those who disobey God because – **For if God did not spare angels when they sinned, but cast them into hell and committed them to chains of gloomy darkness to be kept until the judgment – II Peter 2:4. We are to judge angels – I Corinthians 6:3. And the angels who did not stay within their own position of authority, but left their proper dwelling, he has kept in eternal chains under gloomy darkness until the judgment of the great day – Jude 6<sup>th</sup> verse.** All those who are in heaven, right from angels to people in image of God on earth, who are disobedient to God shall be thrown into the deep fire pit. The deep pit is filled not only with billions of people who came on to the earth and failed to do the will of God, but also with billions of angels who became evil spirits by revolting against God. Even hell is upset looking at the number of people entering the torment. Hell is surprised to see most of the people not doing the will of God. This is the place where all those who do not think about the will of God, lived according to their will, never read scriptures, and followed the fantasies of the world shall go at the end – **But you are brought down to Sheol, to the far reaches of the pit. Hell from below is stirred-up over you, to meet you at your coming. It stirs up the spirits of the dead for you – Isaiah 14:9.** Why is hell stirring up the spirits of the dead who died long before you? These spirits are stirred up as soon as they see you in the fire pit because of the great life that you have lost and the miserable life that you have entered by ignoring the plan of God planned millions of years ago, ignoring the evidential scriptures given to you without reading or understanding it, and not understanding the meaning of your life. From a high status, you fall into a degraded status. A prophet, in his book, is explaining about your high status and degraded status - **In answer, all of them will tell you, ‘You’ve also become as weak as we are! You have become just like us!’ Your pomp has been brought down to Sheol, along with the noise of your harps. Maggots are spread out beneath you, and worms are your covering.” “How you have fallen from heaven, Day Star, son of the Dawn! How you have been thrown down to earth, you who laid low the nation! You said in your heart, ‘I’ll ascend to heaven, above the stars of God. I’ll erect my throne; I’ll sit on the Mount of Assembly in the far reaches of the north; I’ll ascend above the tops of the clouds; I’ll make myself like the Most High.’ But you are brought down to join the dead, to the far reaches of the Pit. “Those who see you will stare at you. They will wonder about you: ‘Is this the man who made the earth tremble, who made kingdoms quake, who made the world like a desert, who destroyed its cities, who would not open the jails for his prisoners?’ All the kings of the nations lie in state, each in his own tomb. But you are cast away from your grave, like a repulsive branch, your clothing is the slain, those pierced by the sword; those who go down to the Pit. Like a dead body trampled underfoot – Isaiah 14:10-19.**

God blessed our primordial parents so that they shall be fruitful, multiply, and fill the earth and stay immortal and come back to heaven. It is cramping the heart of God, who sees his children dropping down to the place of torment against his blessing. Looking at the current scenario, the world is filled with bloodshed. These deaths of the cursed humans are the deaths from hunger to deaths from wars because of their lives against God's will. Reasons for death are many; it has different faces. There is selfishness behind every death. From the death for the nation to death for a lover, all are filled with despicable desires. Because of these poisonous desires, millions are going down to the fire pit. **This is what the Bible says - I looked, and there was a pale green horse! Its rider's name was Death, and Hades followed him. They were given authority over one-fourth of the earth to kill people using wars, famines, plagues, and the wild animals of the earth – Revelation 6:8. The sea gave up the dead that were in it, and Death and Hades gave up the dead that were in them, and all were judged according to their actions. Death and Hades were thrown into the lake of fire. (This is the second death—the lake of fire.) Anyone whose name was not found written in the Book of Life was thrown into the lake of fire – Revelation 20:13-15.**

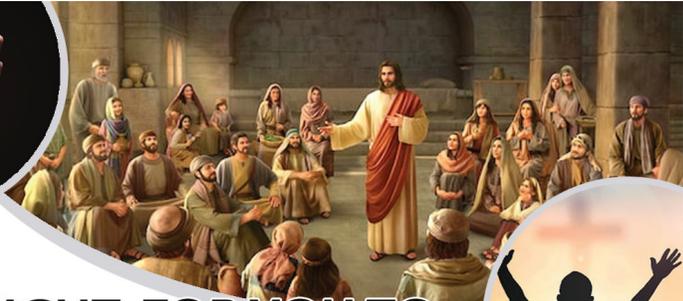
Dear readers, after reading this, you make up a decision. I have presented you with the situations after death. Without falling for the attractive colours of this world and run behind the physical needs, you offer your body as a living sacrifice for God knowing his will and plan. Instead of irritating him with your prayers for your physical needs, work hard in doing the will of God. Do not forget that you came into this world not to fulfil your desires but to fulfil the desires of God. During the time of floods out of billions only 8 people were saved, that too out of the same family. The rest of the people or families were least bothered about God's words. Similarly, the current situations are reflecting the same. Do you know how would be the destruction? Please read the concluding words very carefully.

The faith of many foolish Christians is that God loves us so we can enter eternity easily. Until they go to hell they do not know where they would go. Returning from hell is highly impossible. You should know about the dismal situation that you go into once you close your eyes. A second opportunity is also impossible. God has kept the same model about the day of floods during Noah and days of the second coming of the son of God. We ourselves are responsible for this. Instead of imagining that we are in the period of mercy; remember that we are difficulties and later will be the punishment time. The teachings during the floods did save only 8 members of the same family. **He went and made a proclamation to those imprisoned spirits who disobeyed long ago in the days of Noah, when God waited patiently while the ark was being built. In it a few, that is, eight persons, were saved by water – 1 Peter 3:19-20.** So think what is the current scenario? Lawlessness is increasing, so the love of people on God is growing cold. For us, our wife/husband or children are God. For a leader, voters are gods. So there is nothing called heaven; our home is heaven; our relatives

are well-wishers – these are the thoughts of people in their lives. Earlier only 8 got saved; today how many will be saved from hell?

Can there be any changes from previous situations? Will God give you an opportunity and support you? Will God not send you to hell because he loves you? Bible should answer these questions. **Nevertheless, when the Son of Man comes, will he find faith on earth? – Luke 18:8.** These are tuff words because during the floods only eight persons were saved, but when Jesus comes for the second time it would be hard to find faith on earth. **Heaven and earth will pass away, but my words will not pass away. But concerning that day and hour no one knows, not even the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but the Father only. For as were the days of Noah, so will be the coming of the Son of Man. For as in those days before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day when Noah entered the ark, and they were unaware until the flood came and swept them all away, so will be the coming of the Son of Man – Matthew 24:35-39.** This world, including Christians, is running towards destruction. Can you sustain and stand during the second coming of Christ? God wished that nobody should perish. It is his will, but it is our responsibility to fulfil it. Is it possible for us? – **But the day of the Lord will come like a thief, and then the heavens will pass away with a roar, and the heavenly bodies will be burned up and dissolved, and the earth and the works that are done on it will be exposed. You, therefore, beloved, knowing this beforehand, take care that you are not carried away with the error of lawless people and lose your own stability – II Peter 3:10, 17.**

The above words were written to believers of those days. Can you be precautionous like them? Or have you forgotten about the precaution? These words were spoken to believers, but presently will the non-believers believe these words. In this 20<sup>th</sup> century, the faith of Christians has fainted and they are crucifying Christ again and again through their acts. In the 1<sup>st</sup> century, they believed in Christ, but today's Christianity is selling Christ. When will these Christian leaders, who have fallen under the toxins of foreign funds, change from their quarrels based on caste, creed, politics, and properties? And when will the believers who have glued to these leaders in the name of a church, caste, and creed change. In the meantime, if his second coming happens, will you go the eternity or drop down to the pit of fire in hell? The decision is yours.



## IS IT RIGHT FOR YOU TO **PRAY TO GOD** WITHOUT DOING HIS WORK?

In this topic we can see two main factors which are work and prayer. In Christian life, people give more importance to prayer rather than work. We see churches conducting meetings related to prayers such as all-night prayers, fasting prayer, etc; but we don't see them conducting any meetings that are meant to learn God's words. We see many churches or organizations running 24 hours prayer cell/towers for special prayers for those who make prayer requests. There is a feeling in Christian society that those who pray for more time and very fluently are considered as prayer warriors (which we do not see in bible). Many preach that the best way to please God or get blessings from God is only through prayers. Even though many preachers do not know even the basics from the Bible, they are considered as anointed persons because of the methodology they pray in. For them shouting, crying, speaking something and calling them as speaking in tongues, etc are the key points; but Bible talks about prayer in different way.

They say that prayer is communication where we talk with God, which is acceptable. Prayer is something through which we convey to God about ourselves. Even though we talk to God through prayers we are not allowing God to talk to us. This might be confusing. There is proper channel where God speaks to us. For every trouble or the situation we tell to God, the solution is given through that channel. It is none other than reading the Holy Bible. Bible is the channel through which God talks to us. For every problem there is a solution written in it. It is the heart of the Heavenly Father. Many say we have to

spend more time on praying, but more than that it is very important to read and learn the Word of God day and night (**Psalms 1:2**). In academics, students should allow teachers to explain the lesson rather than questioning the teacher even before explaining. Similarly, God is our teacher. He has explained all that is essential for us through Bible. We have to read and understand it, so that we can understand the heart of God. Since God is the creator and greater than us, we have to give importance to God's word. We have to show eagerness to learn the word of God rather than praying continuously, which irates God. There are preachers who are cashing on the prayer requests of people. Some preachers fix certain cost to prayer for a person who requests to pray about them. We see Christians getting attracted to the healing prayer meeting more than teaching meeting. If we say that a pastor with healing power is coming to preach, we see large gathering to those meetings. When we conduct meeting where only facts in the Bible are taught, we hardly see people gathering to those meeting. Today we see people praying for even simple illnesses like cold, headache, and what not. People lack knowledge about what God said in Bible about prayers. They do not know when we should pray, why should we pray, and whose prayers will God hear. The answer to all the above questions is this lesson.

**John 9:31: We have knowledge that God does not give ear to sinners.** According to this verse, Jesus says that God will not listen to sinner. First of all, what is sin and who is a sinner? **1 John 3:4: - Everyone who is a sinner goes against the law, for sin is going against the law.** According to this verse, disobedience to God's word/law is sin. While reading this verse many come to a conclusion that law means the law given to Israelites through Moses, which is not right. There are many commandments given to Israelites in Old Testament. Coming to New Testament, God gave many commandments to church and Christians through Jesus and apostles. Out of all these commandments there are some commandments which every Christian has to follow as well as there are few commandments that we need not follow. When we say need not follow, these commandments are wiped away. For example, in OT Israelites were asked to shed pure blood of sheep so that their sins would be forgiven, but in New Testament we need not do that. God do not care of the commandments we need not follow, but he is very serious about the commandments that we need to follow. In case we do not follow them we are considered as sinners, and never gain eternity. Let us see one of the important commandments given by Jesus to us. **Mark 16:15:- And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.** Jesus Christ commanded to preach the gospel to every creature for all those who believed and are being baptized. But instead of preaching the word of God to the entire creation, Christians get affiliated to a church and keep on praying there in the churches in the name of all-night prayers, 24-hour chain prayer, fasting prayer, etc. Surprisingly, they just pray but not preach. People might call them as prayer warriors, but God says that they are sinners because they do not follow the commandment given by God. So when God say that he will not listen to the prayers of sinner, will he listen to these warriors' prayers; certainly not. It is important to first do God's work and

then pray. As said earlier, some think that when we pray we should shout and pray so that our prayers are heard, which is completely nonsense. He can hear even when we whisper. **1 Corinthians 10:10: Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.** In OT, we see Israelites murmured against God and were destroyed because of it. Not only when we murmur, he know what we shall speak even before the word comes to our mouth. **Psalms 139:4: - Even before I have formed a word with my tongue, you, LORD, know it completely!** Even before the word comes on to the tongue, God know what we would be talking. God knows everything, so there is no need to shout while we pray.

As said earlier, prayer is a form of communication between us and God. God never said to avoid praying. He gave us an opportunity to speak with him through prayers. He never fixed a time and day to pray. We can pray to him at anytime and every time we pray hears. But many Christians are misuse this opportunity. When we pray, we should know how to pray, what to ask and what not. People pray for even simple illnesses which can be cured by medicines, which is funny. God will not listen to prayers that are dragging expecting that it pleases God. **Isaiah 1:15: Even though you pray repeatedly, I won't listen.** Repeated prayers will not please God rather will make him to close his ears for such prayers. Let us now see which prayers will please God. **Exodus 32:10-14: Now let me alone so that my anger may burn against them and that I may consume them, but I'll make a great nation of you."** But Moses implored the LORD his God: "LORD, why are you angry with your people whom you brought out of the land of Egypt with great power and a show of force? When Israelites sinned against God, he gets so much angry that he says to Moses that he will destroy the entire clan of Israel and make Moses as a great nation. But Moses prays to God not to do that because the gentiles would make fun of him (God) saying that their God brought them out of the bondage of Egyptians to kill them in the deserts. In 14th verse- God changes his mind and would not destroy the Israelites. In this context, Moses does not pray for his own desires, instead he prays for the people of Israel as well as for the sake of God's name not being made fun of.

**Joshua 10:12-14: So the sun remained still and the moon stood in place until the nation settled their score with their enemies. This is recorded, is it not, in the book of Jashar? The sun stood in place in the middle of the sky and seemed not to be in a hurry to set for nearly an entire day. There has never been a day like it before or since, when the LORD listened to the voice of a man, because the LORD was fighting on behalf of Israel.** Israelites waged war against Adonizedek. It was about time of sunset, but the war was not concluding. Later Joshua prays to God to make sun still so that it does not set and he can defeat the enemies. God heard his prayer and the sun and moon (earth) stood still until he defeated the enemies. Here Joshua did not pray for his own desire but was in the work of God and prayed so that he can complete God's work. Joshua prays for the glory of God.

## Is it right for you to Pray to God without doing his Work?

**James 5:17-18:** Elijah was a man of flesh and blood as we are, and he made a strong prayer that there might be no rain; and there was no rain on the earth for three years and six months. And he made another prayer, and the heaven sent down rain and the earth gave her fruit. Elijah is just a human being like us. When Elijah prayed to God so that there won't be any rain, it did not rain for over three and half years. But when he asked God to make it rain, it rained. The reason why God heard Elijah's prayer is that he asked God to stop rain because the people of Israel/Judah were becoming disobedient to God. So in order to teach them a lesson and make them to understand the power of God, he asked God to stop rain. As he prayed, rain stopped for 3-1/2 years through which he could prove the power of God to them. Even Elijah was in the work of God and prayed for the glory of God through which God's name was glorified.

**1 Kings 3:7-9:** My father: and I am but a little child: I know not how to go out or come in. Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: After death of King David, his son Solomon was crowned as the king over Israel. As soon as becoming king, the first thing Solomon prayed to God was to provide him wisdom so that he can judge God's nation. Solomon did not pray for his selfishness, but he asked for the wisdom to rule the people of God. God was pleased with his prayer. As Solomon prayed, God not only gave him wisdom he filled him with riches too. This prayer too was for the glory of God.

**Luke 21:37:** And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives. According to this verse even Jesus Christ in the day time used to preach the Word of God (doing god's work) and at night time he goes to the mountains to pray. In his prayer, he never asked for his own needs instead he always prayed for fulfillment of God's desire. But today most of the Christians give importance only to the prayers and not to the word of God as well as work of God. In Bible, from Adam to first century church, we see many who glorified God by working according to his will. It is only because of that they were called as righteous and their prayers were heard. It is of no use praying without doing the will/work of God.

**Luke 15:7:** I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repentant, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance. **Romans 10:17:** So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. **Psalms 109:5-7:** When he is judged, may he be found guilty; may his prayer be regarded as sin. If we do not do the will of God, we are judged as guilty and our prayers are counted as sin. So let us do the will of God.

**Mathew 7:21-23:** Not everyone that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. All those who believe in God or those who call upon his name shall not go to heaven but those who do the will of God will reach heaven. As Jesus worked for God on this earth, let us make ourselves holy, learn the scriptures, and preach the word of God to nations. When we work for God, God looks after all our requirements in doing his work.

# ARE THE FESTIVALS OF ISRAELITES MEANT FOR CHRISTIANS?

Israelites are the one whom God considered as his nation in OT. God remembered the promises made to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob and called them as his children. After Israelites went Egypt through Joseph, they settled in Egypt for about 430 years. Even though they had equal inheritance with Egyptians in the land of Egypt during the period of Joseph, they were turned slaves after the death of Joseph. They were treated such that they had to cry out to God for their relief. They remained in the bondage of Egyptians and cried to God to relive them from their bondage. It is through Moses, God relieved Israelites from the bondage of Egyptians. He performed many miracles in their sight to prove himself as the true God and he wanted them to worship him. After releasing from the bondage of Egyptians they traveled to Canaan. On the way to Canaan God gave them some commandment to follow in the land they go so that they remain separate from the others and others could recognize them as the children of God. He also ordered them to celebrate few

festivals through which they could teach their children about the love and power of God. Some of their festivals are; festival of dedication, festival of harvest, festival of ingathering, festival shelters/tabernacles, festival of trumpets, and festival of unleavened bread. Today, Christians still follow some of these festivals and say that they celebrate because they are written in the Bible. Now let us see how far it is right to follow the festival of Israelites. First let us see about some of the festival of Israelites and what they are to do on those festivals.

**Exodus 12:1-13:** This is about the festival of Passover: Tell the entire congregation of Israel, 'On the tenth of this month they're each to take a lamb for themselves, according to their ancestors' households, one lamb for each household. If a household is too small for a lamb, then it and its closest neighbor are to obtain one based on the number of individuals—dividing the lamb based on what each person can eat. Your lamb is to be a year old male without blemish. You may take it from the sheep or from the goats. It is to remain under your care until the fourteenth day of this month, and then the entire assembly of the congregation of Israel is to slaughter it at twilight. They're to take some of the blood and put it on the two doorposts and on the lintel of the houses where they eat the lamb. That very night they're to eat the meat, roasted over the fire, with unleavened bread and bitter herbs. Don't eat any of it raw or boiled in water. Instead, roast it over the fire, with its head, legs, and internal organs. Don't leave any of it until morning, and whatever does remain of it until morning you are to burn in the fire. "This is how you are to eat it: with your cloak tucked into your belt, your sandals on your feet, and your staff in your hand. You are to eat it hurriedly—it's the LORD's Passover. Passover was celebrated on the remembrance of the day when the angel of God destroyed every first born of Egypt and passed over Israelites. This festival was given to Israelites to explain about how God released them from the Egyptians.

**Leviticus 23:35-43:** Feast of Tabernacles: Tell the Israelis that starting the fifteenth day of this seventh month is the week-long Feast of Tents to the LORD. On the first day you are to hold a sacred assembly when you are not to do any servile work....You are to live in booths for seven days. Every native born of Israel is to live in booths in order for your future generations to know that the Israelis lived in booths when I brought them out of the land of Egypt. I am the LORD your God." God told Israelites to follow a festival called feast of tabernacle. This festival was given for Israelites so that they could explain to

their future generations about the how they traveled from Egypt to Canaan and how God helped them on the way to Canaan.

There are many more such festivals given by God to Israelites. The main motto behind these festivals was to explain to the future generations of Israelites about the existence, love, and power of God. Initially, Israelites celebrated these festivals with due respect but on later stages they failed to do them as ordered and celebrated for their enjoyment. As the days went on, there came a period where a generation of Israel rose who did not know anything about God. So, these festivals were nullified by Israelites and their future generations were not told of God.

So there came a time where God said that he will cease all the festivals given to Israelites. **Hosea 2:11: I'll put a stop to her mirth, along with her celebrations, her New Moons, her Sabbaths, and all of her festive assemblies. Amos 5:21,22: "I hate—I despise—your feast days, and your solemn convocations stink. And if you send up burnt offerings to me as well as your grain offerings, I will not accept them, nor will I consider your peace offerings of fattened cattle. Isaiah 1:12-14: "When you come to present yourselves in my presence, who has required you to trample on my courts? Stop bringing useless offerings! Your incense is detestable to me, as are your New Moons, Sabbaths, and calling of convocations. I cannot stand iniquity within a solemn assembly. As for your New Moons and your appointed festivals, I abhor them. They've become a burden to me; I've grown weary of carrying that burden.**

So, God was fed up with the offerings brought by the Israelites and celebrations of these festivals because they were not celebrated on the purpose but they celebrated as they wished. They left God and celebrated according to their wish. They did not explain to their future generations about the love of God, but they enjoyed in drinking and having fun on festival days. They nowhere behaved according to the will of God but they followed their own heart.

This is why God thought of scraping all the festivals of Israelites wanted to give a new covenant to entire humanity- **Jeremiah 31:31: "Look, days are coming," declares the LORD, "when I'll make a new covenant with the house of Israel and the house of Judah.** God told Israelites that he would give them a new covenant. This covenant will not be as the covenant that he gave to Israelites on their journey to Canaan.

## Are the Festivals of Israelites meant for Christians?

This is all about the festivals given to Israelites. God in OT itself said that he would cease the festival of Israelites, so how far would it be agreeable for the Christians to follow these festivals. God hated the festival of Israelites based on the way they celebrated it, so is it possible for Christians to celebrate as written in the Bible. The way festival of Passover is celebrated is not possible for people now to follow.

Let us now see whether God told to celebrate any festival is NT (new covenant): **Galatians 4:10,11** You are observing days, months, seasons, and years. I am afraid for you! I don't want my work for you to have been wasted! Paul clearly says that the Galatians are observing days, months, seasons and years. This is making him afraid that they might go back to celebrate new moons and other festivals. If this happens, his struggle to bring them towards God might go in vain. God does not enjoying when we celebrated these festivals. These festivals might bring happiness to us but not to God. So, what is that which makes God happy? **Luke 15:7:** In the same way, I tell you that there will be more joy in heaven over one sinner who repents than over ninety-nine righteous people who don't need to repent." God is happy only when at least one sinner repents and obeys God. God sent us to do his work and bring happiness to him, but today people are enjoying in his name and causing him sadness. So, will you bring joy to God by doing his work or make him cry with your festival, decision is yours.



Currently, we can hear many Christians stating that they have seen heavenly father through visions, in dreams, etc. Some even claim that they even hear the voice of God. They usually say, "God has called me by name." Can these statements be considered as true facts? The fact is that God is our heavenly father and every human being is his child. He does not have any partiality in context of his children. If this is the case, then how come he appears only for few and not for the others? His voice is like thunder, which cannot be heard through our fleshly ears. His image is so bright that no eye can withstand the vision of his image because the visual and audible ability of people is of a very small range. People can't even see the sun directly for few minutes, then how can they see God, who had created this entire universe. Let us examine the word of God regarding this issue. In order to know the facts, God has given us 66

Is it possible to see the Heavenly Father?

books, called the Holy Bible. Even Jesus too told, “Consider carefully what you hear”– Mark 4:24.

People can say anything they want, but ultimately it is our responsibility to consider what we hear and not deceive ourselves from the word of God. Read the word of God carefully and try to understand the truth. We lose just money when we get deceived in business, but when we get deceived from the word of God we are punished in the hell forever. Today, many pastors / preaches claim that they have seen God and heard his voice.

In John 4:24 : God is spirit..... means he does not possess body as we do. He is invisible. For example: A ceiling fan will not rotate on its own. It requires electric power to rotate. We cannot see the electric power with our eyes, but can feel it through electric shock. Similarly, we cannot see God by our naked eyes, but his presence is felt while we enjoy the nature created by him. God's eternal power and divine nature, his invisible qualities are seen in his

creation through which we can feel God. Roman 1:20 : For since the creation of the world God's invisible qualities—his eternal power and divine nature –have been clearly seen, being understood from what has been made. For example, sun has been burning since many years. The light and heat provided by sun has never diminished. It is everlasting. This is one of characteristics of God. It is not possible for use to see Sun, which posses a characteristic feature of God, then how is it possible to see God. This is why Jesus told in John 5:37 – You have never heard his voice nor see his form. According to this verse, no one has seen him and no one has heard his voice.

Now, in Old Testament there are a few incidences which suggest that some of hallow have seen God and heard his voice.

Genesis 32 : 30 : So Jacob called the place Peniel saying, “It is because I saw God face to face, and yet my life was spared.” Here Jacob says that he had see God face to face and yet his life was spared. But whom did Jacob see, was it God or someone else? It was the angel of God and not God himself. Hosea 12:3,4 As a man Jacob struggled with God. He struggled with the angel of God and overcame him.

Man cannot wrangle with God and overcome him. Hence, it is the angel of God with whom Jacob wrangled and overcame. Jacob assumed that he had wrangled with God, but the fact is that he wrangled with the angel of God. It is not essential for God to wrangle because he has angels to wrangle on his behalf.

**Genesis 18:1 – The Lord appeared to Abraham near the great trees of Mamre** ..... In first verse it is written as God appeared to Abraham, but in the 2<sup>nd</sup> verse it is clearly mentioned that Abraham had seen three men standing nearby. They were the angels sent by God for Abraham. So, Abraham saw angels and not God.

**Exodus 3: 2-4: There the angel of the Lord appeared to him (Moses) in the flames of fire from within a bush.** In 4<sup>th</sup> verse God called Moses from within the bush, “Moses! Moses?” In the 2<sup>nd</sup> verse it is mentioned that the angel of God appeared to Moses, but in 4<sup>th</sup> verse it is written that God called him from within the bush. Now, is it God or Angel that appeared to Moses? This is clarified in **Acts 7:30 –An angel appeared to Moses in the flames of a burning bush in the desert near Mount Sinai.** So, it was angel and not God.

**Exodus 33:20: “No one may see me and live,”** Nobody in the world can survive once they see God. Hence, those who quote that they have seen God are false, because they must have died when they have seen God.

Even our ears cannot hear the sound of God, because his voice is as heavy as a thunder. In **genesis 3:9 -10**, it is written that Adam heard the voice of God, but it was the voice of angel. In Old Testament angels carried the message of God to his hallows. Some thought that it was God himself who had spoken to them and some addressed angels as God. **Judges 6:22 – When Gideon realized that it was the angel of the Lord, he exclaimed, “Alas, Sovereign Lord! I have seen the angel of the Lord face to face.”** No one has ever seen his form nor heard his voice because **1 Timothy 6:16 – Who alone is immortal and who lives in unapproachable light, whom no one has seen or can see.**

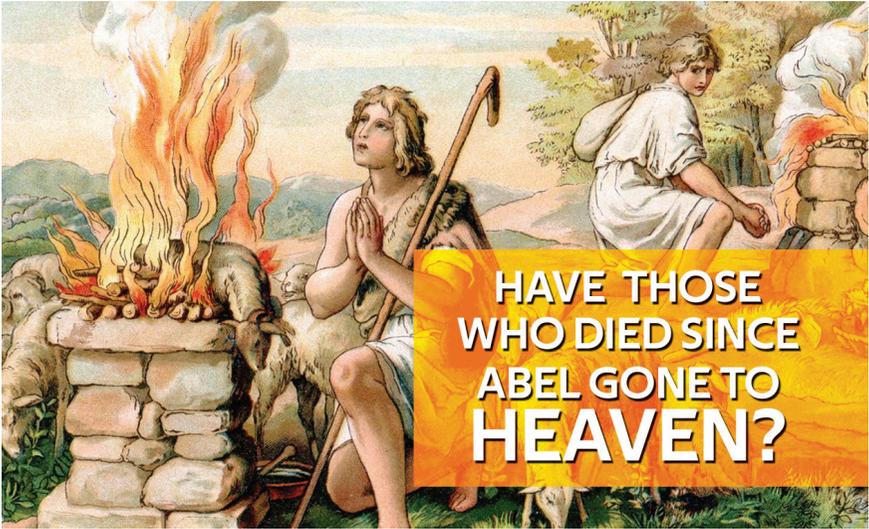
**1 John 4:12 – No one has ever seen God.** Right from the beginning, no one has ever seen God and will not see him until the second coming of Christ. It is clear

Is it possible to see the Heavenly Father?

that we cannot see God with naked eye. So now, some claim that they have seen Jesus. It is possible to see at least Jesus Christ?

I Corinthians 15:8 –And last of all he appeared to me also, as to one abnormally born. Paul the apostle says that he was the last person to see Jesus. So, now Jesus Christ will not appear to anyone. Also in II Corinthians 5:16 –Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh; ye a, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no more. So, it is clear that we can neither see heavenly father nor Jesus Christ. We are in a ner a where we have to believe God even though we don't see him (John 20:29). It is possible to see God as well as Jesus only after second coming of Jesus Christ. On his second coming, Jesus will gather and take the righteous people, who lived for God, to heaven. Only then we can see the heavenly father in heaven and we can reside with him along with Jesus Christ and Holy Spirit forever, Mathew5:8.

So, let us beware about people who claim to have seen God, because they are deceiving us from the true word of God. They have to face the wrath of God for this. It would be better for them to repent to escape the hell forever.



**T**here is one nasty faith in today's Christians as well as Hindus in this world. There is a presumptive faith that all those who die shall go to heaven to enjoy the heavenly pleasure. They conduct condolence meeting in the name of those who die and pray such that their soul should rest in peace. This kind of faith even in Christian families, who believe Christ, illustrates their foolishness. This is only because they do not make research on The Bible. In case of dead ones, Christians think that as soon as we die we go to heaven. How far it is true to say that whosoever shall die will go to heaven? We should believe Bible rather than believing humans. There is no eternity in people's words, but there is eternity in Gods words ([John 5:39](#)).

Even though Adam was the first person to be born on earth, death started from Abel. Abel was righteous. Cain was the murderer who killed Abel. Abel was seen as the righteous one who gave a sacrifice that pleased God.

Have those who died since Abel gone to Heaven?

Firstly, where have all those who have died from Abel until now gone? Where are they? It is false to state that they have gone to heaven. Death means soul departing from the flesh / body. Soul cannot be seen after it departs from the body. How can one say that the soul which is invisible goes to heaven? Actually, what happens after death?

**Genesis 25:8:- Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and was gathered to his people.**

Abraham lived 175 years. At an old age, he died and was gathered with his ancestors but not to heaven. Let us investigate what is written about his son Isaac.

**Genesis 35:28, 29 And the days of Isaac were an hundred and four score years. And Isaac gave up the ghost; and died, and was gathered to his people, being old and full of days.**

Isaac died at a full old age of 180 years and he too was gathered with his ancestors, but not heaven. If we see about Jacob, **Genesis 49:33 :- And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.**

Jacob yielded his body by gathering his feet into the bed and was gathered with his ancestors. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Noah, and Enoch were all gathered with their ancestors. Able had no ancestors because he was the first one to die. It is understood that all the righteous ones have gone up to one common place.

**Acts 13:22:- To whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David, the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfill all my will.**

David was righteous; nonetheless, he was testified by God himself as the man after God' sown heart that fulfilled the will of God. Even David died. David, who fulfilled the will of God, should go to heaven, but he didn't.

**Acts 2:34: For David is not ascended into the heavens.**

David did not ascend to heaven. If David has not ascended then even Noah, Enoch, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, etc, did not go to heaven. Even though those who are dead have not gone to heaven, we easily believe when a person who is a live says that he has gone to heaven. We quickly believe in false than truth - **John 8:45.**

In Bible we can see that except Jesus Christ, no one has gone to heaven.

**John 3:13** And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. Jesus himself says that only he has gone to heaven. All those who have died are neither in heaven nor in earth; then where have they all gone?

### **We have 3 universes.**

1. Heaven.
2. Earth/universe that possess earth.
3. Hell.

So, the righteous ones should be in hell. Now, it might be surprising for you to think why these righteous ones are sent to hell. Don't be surprised, God is not unjust. God should have made some arrangements for the righteous ones who are going to hell. **Luke 16:22**: -and it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom. The rich man also died, and was buried.

'Lazarus - Rich man', many say this as a story. Bible does not possess stories, it possess only the facts. Lazarus died and was carried to Abraham's bosom. If Abraham is there in hell then the remaining righteous ones should also be there. The rich man died and he was tormented in hell. Those who are living for God are going to hell and those who are not living for God are also going to hell. Both are in hell. Third universe is one but regions and territories are different.

### **Example:**

1. Earth is one, countries are different.
2. Country is one, states are different.
3. State is one, districts are different.

### **Similarly, there are two regions in hell.**

1. Place of comfort.
2. Place of torment.

Lazarus is comforted. Richman is tormented. These two places are parted by a great gulf.

Is there any name for the place of comfort?

Have those who died since Abel gone to Heaven?

**Luke 23:43: And Jesus said unto him, verily I say unto thee, today shalt thou be with me in paradise.**

Jesus said to one of the male factor on the cross that today he shall be in the paradise with him. Did he say heaven or paradise? Both are not one. If both are same then Jesus Christ's words should be wrong. Jesus said that only he has gone to heaven. Paradise is not on earth. The place where the righteous people are and where they are comforted is called as 'paradise', the place of rest / comfort.

**John 20:17: - Jesus saith un to her, touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father.**

Jesus said he has not yet ascended to God. As soon as he died, Jesus did not go to heaven. He went to paradise, a place in hell. Paradise is a part of hell. All the righteous ones who died since Able are in paradise. They will be there until the second coming of Christ. They have been waiting there for centuries. Only on second coming of Christ they will be carried to heaven.

**Hebrew 11: 39, 40:- And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise; God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.**

This chapter enlists the ones who are righteous. Even then they have not received the promise (heaven), because they are not made perfect without us. They have not enjoyed the promised heaven yet.



## WHO IS HOLY SPIRIT?

Anyone in this world will receive Holy Spirit as a gift through baptism, but majority of the Christians, those who receive Holy Spirit through baptism are unaware of him. Without proper understanding many quote that Heavenly Father and Holy Spirit are the same. They don't even know the difference between Heavenly Father, Jesus Christ, and Holy Spirit. Nowadays, it has become a common practice in churches to make loud noises and dance in the name of the Holy Spirit. They claim to have received the power of Holy Spirit and his presence makes them to do that. They do not realize that they are causing nuisance among the public, which is certainly irritating them. They opine that Holy Spirit will come down through our loud prayers and least bothered about the neighbors who are being disturbed. Once we read this lesson, we can understand how they are degrading Holy Spirit and how they are behaving against the word of God. They have never understood the activities of Holy Spirit and his responsibilities in our salvation.

Matthew 12:31,32 – And so I tell you, every kind of sin and slander can be forgiven, but blasphemy against the Spirit will not be forgiven. Anyone who speaks a word against the Son of Man will be forgiven, but anyone who speaks against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven, either in this age or in the age to come. Anyone who speaks anything against Jesus Christ will be forgiven, which means people who blaspheme about his crucifixion, stating he is married, stating he came to India, etc have forgiveness when they repent. But for the one who speaks against the Holy Spirit will not be forgiven either in this age or in the ages to come. So, we must be very careful about Holy Spirit. We should not take him lightly and shall not behave against him. Even while reading Bible and preaching gospel we should be careful because no prophecy of scriptures came about by the prophet's own interpretation. For prophecy never had its origin in the will of man, but men spoke from God as they were carried along by Holy Spirit (II Peter 1:20-21). Hence every Christian should be aware of Holy Spirit and his activities.

If we examine the Holy Bible, God while creating the universe, first created everything on the earth for the survival of his children. When he wanted to make his children on earth, there was a discussion between God and someone else, which we can see in Genesis. Genesis 1:26 – Then God said, "Let us make men in our image..." Let us means, it is clear that God is not alone and there are someone else along with him to whom he is discussing. They are not angels because God never said to any of the angels that they are his children. God has always called us as his children and angels are the one who have to serve his children. By the time of this discussion there were no human beings, so it is definitely Jesus Christ and the Holy Spirit. John 1:1 – In the beginning was the word, and the word was with God, and the word was God. The word of God is none other Jesus Christ himself. Second person is the Holy Spirit. Genesis 1:1-3 – The spirit of God was hovering over the waters. Many suggest that spirit of God is God himself/heavenly Father. According to John 4:24, God himself is spirit, so there is someone else considered as the spirit of God. So we can easily say that it the Holy Spirit. Holy Spirit was monitoring over the process of creation as this creation was made.

What is the relationship between heavenly Father and Holy Spirit? Galatians 4:6 – God sent the spirit of his son in to our hearts... The spirit of his son in this verse refers to Holy Spirit. Even Holy Spirit is the son of God. Jesus Christ is the first one and Holy Spirit in the second one. Some preachers preach the concept of trinity, which suggests that all three are one; but that's not correct. They are triad, diversified spirits working together.

As there are prophecies about Jesus Christ, similarly there are prophecies about Holy Spirit too in the OT. **Psalms 51:11 – Do not cast me from your presence. Genesis 6:3 – “My spirit will not.....” Joel 2:28– I will pour out my spirit on all people.**

### HOLY SPIRIT ARRIVAL IN OLD TESTAMENT AND NEW TESTAMENT:

During the OT day, Holy Spirit used to come on to the earth whenever the need arises. In NT, after Jesus Christ had ascended to heaven after resurrection, God sent Holy Spirit on to the earth to be with us until the second coming of Christ. **Acts 1:5 – “For John baptized with water, but in a few days you will be baptized with Holy Spirit.** Before ascending to heaven Jesus Christ promised that Holy Spirit will come down to be with us until the second coming to Christ. We study from **Acts 2:1** that Holy Spirit had come down to earth on the day of Pentecost. All the 12 apostles were filled with Holy Spirit (**Acts 2:14**). Once they were baptized with Holy Spirit, they began to speak in tongues as the spirit enabled them and the prophecy in **Joel 2:28** was fulfilled. This happened only in the case of apostle and nobody else will receive Holy Spirit as the apostles received because many preachers suggest that if we pray even we can receive Holy Spirit as the apostles receive; a false suggestion. Whoever repents and be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ for forgiveness of their sins, will receive the Holy Spirit as a gift and not Holy Spirit gifts. There is a difference between Holy Spirit as a gift and Holy Spirit gifts (**I Corinthians 12:4, 7-11**). Only the 12 apostles were eligible for the spiritual gifts. After apostles, these were given only to those on whom the apostles laid their hands and prayed; those who received spiritual gifts from apostles cannot transfer it to other as apostles did.

Another important thing is that Jesus Christ and Holy Spirit are not one and the same. They are two sons of Heavenly Father. According to **I John 2:1**, Jesus Christ is with father. From the above incidences we learnt that Holy Spirit is currently with us on the earth in an invisible form. To justify this In **John 16:7 Jesus Christ, when he was on earth and Holy Spirit with father, said he shall go to Heavenly Father and later send Holy Spirit to be with us.** He did not mention that he will return as Holy Spirit, but he said he will send Holy Spirit. Even **John 14:16** also explains the same.

### ACTIVITIES OF HOLY SPIRIT:

**I Peter 1:20, 21 – Above all, you must understand that no prophesy of Scripture came about by the prophet’s own interpretation of things. For prophecy never had its origin in the human will, but prophets, though human, spoke from God as they were carried along with by the Holy Spirit.** It is through the Holy Spirit the Bible was written.

**Roman 8:26** – In same way, the Spirit helps us in our weakness. Holy Spirit helps us in our trouble.

**John 14:26** – But the Advocate, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in my name, will teach you all things and will remind you of everything I have said to you. He will teach us all thing and will remind us of everything related to truth. He also helps us to be in the right path, thereby keeping ourselves away from the worldly desires.

**Roman 5:5**: And hope does not put us to shame, because God's love has been poured out in to our hearts through the Holy Spirit, who has been given to us. God has poured his love into our hearts through Holy Spirit. Without love, we cannot be with God and we cannot accomplish the work of God according to his will.

**I Corinthians 14:33** – For God is not the author of confusion/commotion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints. There has to be a peaceful environment in churches because God is not the author of noise. Today, the churches are exactly opposite to this, they create all sorts of nuisance in the name of Holy Spirit. All those who perform this shall never be

forgiven for they are causing grieve to the Holy Spirit. **II Corinthians 1:22** – He anointed us, se this seal of ownership on us, and put his Spirit in our hearts as a deposit, guaranteeing what is to come. God has deposited his Spirit through whom we pray to Heavenly Father in the name of Jesus Christ.

Finally, we learnt that Holy Spirit is the son of God. He is staying with us since the ascending of Jesus Christ. We receive him through Baptism as a gift. We should not creat nuisance in the name of Holy Spirit and grieve him because those who cause grieve to Holy Spirit shall never befor given.



**W**e know there are numerous religions in this world. There are few troublesome situations to Christians while they live amongst other religious groups. Some gentiles keep some fruits, sweets, and other food material in front of idols as offering. Later they distribute them to everyone. When they distribute it to Christians, they seem to reject it. There as on for this is that the preachers in church prohibit the believers from eating what is given as a sacrifice to idols. Certainly Hindus make idols as their gods and goddess. This is because they feel the presence of god in the nature. In India, some Hindus are so kind hearted that they attend all the Christian functions and eat whatever is provided to them. But when it comes to Christians, they never attend any functions of Hindus stating that they are not supposed to eat anything that is offered to idols. To be frank, Christians do not possess the love that a Hindu has. They always hurt the sentiments of other religious people. Some even make fun of the idol that they worship. The one who is responsible for all this is the pastor / preacher who lack the knowledge of God. Let us see how foolish these preachers are.

Is it prohibited for Christians to eat the offerings given to Idols?

Exodus 20:4– Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: God strictly told that we should not make any graven image or any other things. But we see these graven images in Christian house. They make cross as a symbol of Christian, they have the imaginary paintings of Jesus Christ, and some Christians even make the idols of Jesus Christ and worship them. Is this not idol worship? So how far is it right for them to speak about other religions?

Colossians 3:5 – Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry: God considered covetousness as idolatry, which mean all those who desire for wealth are idol worshippers. Sparing a few preachers, every preacher has a desire for wealth. Some try to draw donations from foreign countries like America and others. For this they show many false proofs about their ministry that they do. So it is meaningless for them to talk about idol worship because they themselves are idolaters. Moreover it is funny to see that they prohibit eating what is given as an offering to idol. Let us see what Jesus spoke about this.

Mark7: 15, 21-23 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man. And he said, That which come thout of the man, that defileth the man. For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness: All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

Jesus clearly explained that everything that enters in to a man will not defile him. So whatever that enter's orally into a man will not defile him; it might be even the sacrificial food. But the one that comes from within the heart will defile him because from the heart of man comes out evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murder, thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, evile ye, blasphemy, pride, and foolishness. There is no trouble in eating what is offered to idols. So, now we must have got some clarity about this. Let us further look into this.

I Corinthians 8:1-10 – Now as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.....For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

In this chapter Paul speaks about offerings to idols. Knowledge puffs up but charity/love edifies us. Many Christians possess love for others but they do not have proper knowledge of God. First of all what they should know is that an idol

is nothing in this world. There is only one God and not many gods or goddesses. The only God that exists is our heavenly Father. Everything that appears to us is created by him. This is the basic knowledge that every Christian must possess, but some of them lack this knowledge so they prohibit eating sacrificial food thinking that it will defile them. Some people are still so accustomed to idols that when they eat sacrificial food they think of it as having been sacrificed to a god, and since their conscience is weak, it is defiled.

When a child is born, we don't directly feed with food; first we feed them with milk and as they grow up we start feeding him with food. Similarly we have to be very careful about our brothers who are in their beginning stage of Christianity. They usual will have a weak conscience that until then they had eaten all the sacrificial food and at least from now on they try to avoid it. If they see a Christian who has a stronger conscience, eating the sacrificial food, there is danger that they will turn back to idols. So we have to be careful about these brethren. We don't gain appreciation from God for the food we eat. We know that the sacrificial food is given in a small quantity, so we don't again anything by eating it nor lose anything if we don't eat it. But we should not trouble those with weak conscience through our activities. Further clarifying this, if we are not accompanied by any one or accompanied with brethren with strong conscience, we can eat the sacrificial food without any hesitation. But when a brother with weak conscience accompanies us, it would be better to avoid eating the sacrificial food because it mentally disturbs him and finally he might turn away from God.

**I Corinthians 10:27-28** If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go; what so ever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience sake. But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness there of : If any non-believer invites us for a feast, there is no trouble in going to that feast and eat whatever they provide us without any hesitation. Since we have gone to a non-believers house we know that they will offer us the sacrificial food, so we should not question them about the sacrificial food. We should eat it without hesitation. But in the meantime if a newborn Christian comes to us and say that it the sacrificial food, then for his sake we should avoid eating that food.

**I Corinthians 8:10-13** – For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols; And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died? But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ. Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. Being wise, we should know how to live. It is an offence to hurt the conscience of the spiritually weak person. We can see Paul

## Is it prohibited for Christians to eat the offerings given to Idols?

was ready to quit eating flesh if it offends the conscience of his spiritual brother.

**1 Corinthians 9:22 – To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak : I am made all things to all men, that I might by all means save some.** In order to gain the weak ones, Paul became as weak. The zeal of Paul was to save at least some people by any means. There is nothing wrong in sacrificing our meal to save one soul. It is very difficult to turn one person towards Christianity. It would be miserable if we neglect that person for the sake of food. We can have food anytime, but if a person turns away from God it is difficult to bring him back. So, for the sake of brethren with weak conscience it would be better to avoid sacrificial food. **1 Corinthians 10:30-33 –For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks? Whether there fore ye eat, or drink, or what so ever ye do, do all to the glory of God. Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God: Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.** Whatever we do should be for the glory of God. When we eat it should be for his glory and if we skip a meal that too should be for the glory of God. We should not be selfish in this matter.

**Rom 14:14, 21 – I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor anything where by thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.** There is nothing unclean. But when we restrict ourselves from eating something, it would be better we don't eat that. Example – when a guest comes to our house, we should prepare what they like to eat and should not force them to eat what we prepare even though they dislike it. We should not spoil the work of God for the sake of food. We should eat the sacrificial food without hesitation, but if there is hesitation within us it would be better to avoid it. So when we are about to eat any sacrificial foods, we should first see if there are anybody around us with weak conscience, if not we can happily have it through giving thanks to heavenly Father.

**1 Timothy 4:4 – Fore very creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanks giving : For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.** Everything is created by God, even the one kept as sacrifice to idols. So it won't defile just because it is kept in front of an idol. If we feel it is defile, it turns pure when we have it with thanksgiving. As we live in a Hindu nation we cannot avoid the sacrificial food, but the only thing that we should remember is that we should avoid it only when there is a person with weak conscience around us. We can later explain this to the person with weak conscience and make him stronger.



**M**ost of the churches have made women an audience. Without understanding the purpose why God made woman and also because of the doctrines of most of the churches, the part of the woman in God's work has become obscurity. God made woman, not for the fleshly desires of a man. It is the will of God that she should work equally as men in God's work, in a family, she should obey her husband and should be a compatible helper to her husband in fulfilling the will of God.

*So God created man in his own image, in the image of God he created him; male and female he created them – Genesis 1:27.*

In the beginning, God created humans with a difference as male and female. This verse explains that He made them with a difference because they have different works to do. After Adam and Eve disobeyed God's words, God said to Eve - "I will surely multiply your pain in childbearing; in pain you shall bring forth children. Your desire shall be contrary to your husband, but he shall rule over you." Childbearing does not mean that she should keep bearing children, but she has to nourish them for God. God said to Adam that throughout your life you should cultivate land with exertion and eat from what the land produces. This doesn't mean that he has to

become the world's best farmer but has to work in the field to feed his wife and children, and he has to grow them in doing God's will.

A woman has to bear children. She has to nourish them with God's words in her lap and not in educational institutes. But because of the negligence of the first mother in rearing her first son Cain, he became a murderer. Instead of learning the wisdom of God under the care of parents, because they are learning the wisdom of humans, children are transmitting as animals. Advancement of crimes is happening based on the technologies (education). Once it was said that a person without education is a strange cattle; but today the person with education is becoming a cruel cattle. There is nothing great in parents rearing their children as good humans, but they have to rear them as God and only then they can embrace divinity. It is because they are not rearing their children with God's words from the stage of breastfeeding, they are involving in juvenile crimes.

**Fathers, do not provoke your children to anger, but bring them up in the discipline and instruction of the Lord – Ephesians 6:4.** Parents should teach the path in which the child has to walk. Right from their childhood, you should guide them in God's words. Not only you should teach how to walk but teach behaviour. It is not the responsibility of the women to go for jobs, rule the country, involving in the administration of men, participate in beauty contests, not to adorn with ornaments; they have to adorn themselves with good works (according to the word of God) and support in spiritual development. God did not give birth to females to participate in fashion shows, not to give TV ads or read the news on TV channels; but to proclaim God's words. You have to spread the news of God to the world. Why did Paul say that women should remain silent in churches? Based on this one verse, many churches have banned women from preaching in churches and meetings. They have plastered the mouths of women.

**The women should keep silent in the churches. For they are not permitted to speak, but should be in submission, as the Law also says – I Corinthians 14:34.** Showing this verse, they are barricading women from preaching. If you take this verse literally then women should not pray, sing, say amen at the end of pray, and praise God in church. So why should she come to church? As said in the 35<sup>th</sup> verse, they can stay at home and learn from their husband. Preachers have Bible in their hands but do not have a grip on the scriptures. They are reading it, but are unable to understand. All preachers are preaching Bible generously, but no preach says that they are not able to understand the scriptures. Even an illiterate put a bible in his bag claiming himself as a preacher for the sake of his stomach. They do not know that the most difficult education is bible education. There are books written by men such as chemistry, physics, botany, zoology, mathematics, civics, science, world history, geographical history, etc. Out of

these, some cannot understand chemistry and some cannot understand mathematics, and so on. No one can become a scholar in all subjects. These books are written by humans. When a person cannot understand the book written by another person, then how can he easily understand the book written by God, the Bible? Bible is very difficult to understand over all other books. Many are not able to understand the books written by humans, fail in exams, and commit suicide. So is it possible for Christians to understand the word of God by attending a 1-hour mass on Sundays? That is why God said you need to meditate on scriptures day and night. There are a few regular readers who say that we have read the Bible from Genesis to Revelation many times. God said it is not the one who reads it is blessed, but it is the one who meditates it. If you read you cannot understand, but you need to meditate on it. God said to meditate on his words day and night, but there is an increase in prayer warriors who pray day and night. You should gain an understanding of scripture and should divide them rightly.

**Diligently study to show yourself approved unto God, a workman who does not need to be ashamed, rightly dividing the Word of the truth – II Timothy 2:15.** You should handle/divide the scriptures rightly. Bible is just like a raw material given by God. It has botany. It has embryology. It has zoology. These 66 books are a complete pack of all sciences. God wants those who can divide them rightly and preach them. From Genesis to Revelation, God has written everything that has happened from the beginning, that is happening, and that is to happen in the future. God wants those who can analyse all these. You should divide scriptures rightly and improve your understanding according to time, period, context, who, where, and why. You need school and tuition classes to understand human books? So to understand the scriptures don't you need a school or tuition where you can learn the scriptures?

**And was returning; and he sat in his chariot, reading the book of the prophet Isaiah. Then the Spirit said to Philip, "Go near and join yourself to this chariot." And when Philip ran up, he heard him reading the words of the prophet Isaiah, and said, "Do you understand what you are now reading?" And he said, "But how am I able to understand, without someone to guide me?" – Acts 8:28-31.** When a eunuch who has power under the Candace cannot understand the words of the prophet Isaiah and requesting Philip to explain it; then you should understand how difficult it is to understand the Bible. People invented Hubble Telescope to look into the stars. They invented the microscope to study microorganisms and electronic microscopes to study viruses. So an object is essential to study things; so don't you need a scope to read God. That scope is nothing but the Bible. The only book that explains God is 'the Holy Bible'. **God**

wants everyone to be saved and to fully understand the truth – I Timothy 2:4. To become a driver you need to gain experience in driving. Similarly, experience in the computer will fetch a computer operator job. Similarly, Christians should have a complete understanding of the scriptures. You should be able to answer anything from the scripture even when you are woken at midnight and questioned. This should be your standard of understanding. Unfortunately, many preachers don't even know the fundamentals of the Bible. They do not know the meaning of the gospel, the meaning of fasting, as well as the meaning of salvation. They do not understand the depth of scriptures. The practice of most Christians to highlight the scriptures that speaks about blessings and well-being with a marker. They preach only about these blessings. There are a few by-hearted verses like – 'God loved the world so much' – 'God will be with you in your coming and going' – 'God is my shepherd; I shall not want.' These are the verses most parents learn and teach their children. God wants you to have a complete understanding of scriptures and teach them to your children, but not one or two verses. Watching television will not fetch you the knowledge on the mechanics of how it is made. You need to open and study the circuits to understand their mechanics. Similarly, you need to open and read the scriptures to understand their depth. You gain complete understanding only by reading, understanding, and following all valuable words written from Genesis to Revelation. God does not want you to hold the Bible, but to possess experience in following what is written in the Bible. You should be strong in the scriptures. You should not look at the outward appearance – II Corinthians 10:7 - **Do ye look on things after the outward appearance?**

It is very important that you go into the depth of understanding the scriptures. Instead of understanding why Paul said women should be silent in churches, they have misunderstood the scriptures just like blind men touching the elephants and concluding it as an object. They have not put in efforts to understand the context of the verse.

Dear readers: You should understand why God created woman and gave to man first. **The LORD God said, "It isn't good for the man to live alone. I need to make a suitable partner for him" – Genesis 2:18.** Eve was created as a suitable partner for Adam. It means that they should live together, bear children and raise them for God. Both have an equal part in this. **And God blessed them: and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it – Genesis 1:28.** Adam and Eve should bear children, fill this world, and raise their children for God. This is why women were created. She is given as a partner in God's work for men.

Even as he chose us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and blameless before him. In love, He predestined us for adoption to himself as sons through Jesus Christ, according to the purpose of his will – Ephesians 1:4-5. For this purpose, God created Eve and gave to Adam. But falling to the tricks of Satan and his deceiving words that you shall become gods, she did not even wait for her husband to come, and transgressed the law. Through this, death came onto the world. The present situation on earth is just because of a woman. Women should be under a man. Here Adam failed to keep Eve under his control and Eve neglected the word of God to be under Adam. Adam obeyed his wife and ate the fruit of knowledge she brought for him. He obeyed and was cursed. Similar is the condition of today's world. Satan cheated woman first because Adam would not fall into its trap. God said to them you shall die if you eat that fruit, but Satan questioned Eve regarding this. – Genesis 3:2-5 – **And the woman said to the serpent, "We may eat of the fruit of the trees in the garden, but God said, 'You shall not eat of the fruit of the tree that is in the midst of the garden, neither shall you touch it, lest you die.'" But the serpent said to the woman, "You will not surely die. For God knows that when you eat of it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing good and evil."**

Eve should have rejected the words of serpent saying that they shall abide God's words and not yours. But Eve saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was a delight to the eyes, and that the tree was to be desired to make one wise, she took of its fruit and ate and she also gave some to her husband. She doubted the words of God and opposed his will. She thought that God had lied to her and he saw him as a cheater. Many women doubt their husbands on listening to someone's words. The mentality of many women is similar to that of Eve. That is why King Solomon writes it is hard to find a virtuous wife. Many women act as if they are righteous but are not by heart, just like Eve. Not only she fell into the trap of Satan, but she made Abraham's fall into that pit of sin. When the fruit was brought to him, Adam did not even bother to question her about God's order to not eat them. As soon as she gave him, he readily ate them. Because he felt there is no life for him without a wife, he was ready to give up God but was not ready to give up his wife. They are responsible for the curse on humanity today. The process of childbearing became painful because of her, and humans have to cultivate with pain in their life because of him. This is because Eve became authoritative on Adam. **For Adam was formed first, then Eve; and Adam was not deceived, but the woman was deceived and became a transgressor- I Timothy 2:13-14.** The words Adam was not deceived suggests that the serpent went to Adam first but it failed to deceive him. Later it went to Eve to deceive her. Because she is a weaker vessel she was deceived. This is the history of the first woman.

Let us study about another woman – She is Sarah.

And he brought him outside and said, “Look toward heaven, and number the stars, if you are able to number them.” Then he said to him, “So shall your offspring be” Genesis 15:5. God made a covenant with Abraham. Abraham believed in Jehovah. God shall not abandon his words. Abraham told these words to Sarah. Instead of feeling happy for his word, she gave a blunder suggestion to him. let us see what it is – Genesis 16:2 – And Sarai said to Abram, “Behold now, the LORD has prevented me from bearing children. Go into my servant. In the 15<sup>th</sup> chapter, we saw the blessings of God that he shall give offspring to them just like stars in the sky, uncountable. But in the 16<sup>th</sup> chapter, she is blaming God for her not bearing a child. Did God prevent her from childbearing? Did she understand God? It is God who opens or closes a womb. Surprisingly, even Abraham accepted her offer instead of opposing it. Genesis 16:4 – And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her eyes. When Hagar conceived, Sarah became cheaper in the sight of her servant. This servant, who used to bow down before her, started to treat her as a servant. This is because of Sarah’s own mistake.

Genesis 16:5 - And Sarai said to Abram, “May the wrong done to me be on you! I gave my servant to your embrace, and when she saw that she had conceived, she looked on me with contempt. May the LORD judge between you and me!”

Should God do justice to Sarah? Now she is remembering God. Didn't God promise that he shall give her a child? That day she did not listen to God and she blamed God for her childlessness. Just imagine how would be the suggestions of such women if they are given an opportunity to preach. Is she not responsible for Adam's fall? Because of her wrong suggestion, Hagar gave birth to Ishmael. This Ishmael was like a wild donkey in men and from his clan came great people like Saddam Hussain, Bin Laden, etc. This is because of the suggestion of a woman. Knowing the weakness of women, Paul said that she should be silent in church. It does not mean that she should not preach, sing, pray, etc. It means that she should not be allowed to give suggestions that pollute the church.

1 Timothy 2:11-12 – Let a woman learn quietly with all submissiveness. I do not permit a woman to teach or to exercise authority over a man; rather, she is to remain quiet. Today, in church or open meetings, the count of women will be more than men. So are men not accompanying them? God has given an answer to that based on their psychology – 1 Peter 3:1-2 – Likewise, wives, be subject to your own husbands, so that even if some do not obey the word, they may be won

without a word by the conduct of their wives, when they see your respectful and pure conduct.

When a wife obeys the word of God, she has to make her husband obey the word of God. Changing the heart of a husband depends on the conduct of the wife. God said that as a wife you need to respect your husband and with your pure conduct you can bring him to God without the word of God. It is very easy for wives to bring their husbands to God. Many wives request pastors to pray for their husbands because they are not accepting God. He is not changing because of her conduct. God said that you are enough to change your husband instead of scriptures. So, we can clearly say that husbands do not accept God because of the conduct of their wives. If a wife does not obey her husband, can she obey the word of God? So should we believe God's words which say that a wife can change her husband without scriptures or the words of the wife who say that her husband is not changing? Few women always dare to lie, even with God. God told Sarah, "You laughed" but Sarah denied it. Do not think that I have hatred towards women, but I am explaining the psychology of women.

**I Peter 3:7 – Likewise, husbands, live with your wives in an understanding way, showing honor to the woman as the weaker vessel, since they are heirs with you of the grace of life, so that your prayers may not be hindered.** Women are weaker vessels. A weaker vessel breaks when it is struck. The psychology of women is something similar. They get easily depressed for even smaller things. That is why God said to live with your wife in an understanding way such that she will not be a hindrance to your prayers. If you do not understand her she will not even allow you to pray. Prayer means talking with God. So God warned husbands to be careful in this context.

**I Corinthians 7:1-5 - Now concerning the matters about which you wrote: "It is good for a man not to have sexual relations with a woman." But because of the temptation to sexual immorality, each man should have his own wife and each woman her own husband. The husband should give to his wife her conjugal rights, and likewise the wife to her husband. For the wife does not have authority over her own body, but the husband does. Likewise, the husband does not have authority over his own body, but the wife does. Do not deprive one another, except perhaps by agreement for a limited time, that you may devote yourselves to prayer; but then come together again, so that Satan may not tempt you because of your lack of self-control.**

Husband and wife should pray with each other's consent. While praying, if you feel tempted, you should stop praying and come together. If you continue praying, there is a chance that you will commit a mistake. Satan will tempt you to commit

a mistake and later you will trouble me (God). So instead of falling into such a situation, you should come together. This decision by God is meaningful because the first man got deceived by the first woman. This is the reason why Holy Spirit moved Paul to write in his letter to Corinthians that women should be silent in the church so that these problems will not arise in the church. The reason for this was that it was about 25 years since the church was established. By then scriptures (Bible) were not complete. They did not have the New Testament. They had to follow a person.

**I Corinthians 11:1 - Be imitators of me, as I am of Christ.**

By then 27 books of the New Testament were not written. That is why we see prophecies, tongues, signs, and healing in those days. Through various Holy Spirit gifts, God helped in the exuberance of the Church. Right at this time, there was a tumult among believers in the church in Corinth. **I Corinthians 14:26-33 – What then, brothers? When you come together, each one has a hymn, a lesson, a revelation, a tongue, or an interpretation. Let all things be done for building up. If any speak in a tongue, let there be only two or at most three, and each in turn, and let someone interpret. But if there is no one to interpret, let each of them keep silent in church and speak to himself and to God. Let two or three prophets speak, and let the others weigh what is said. If a revelation is made to another sitting there, let the first be silent. For you can all prophesy one by one, so that all may learn and all be encouraged, and the spirits of prophets are subject to prophets. For God is not a God of confusion but of peace.**

There was confusion among the believers in Corinth. If women in the church would involve in these tumults the situation would further complicate; hence, Paul said that women should remain silent in church and learn from their husbands. He further said that everything should be done in order, decently. One should understand the above incidence. We should rightly divide the scriptures. For example – “You should not go out when it is raining.” This sentence has two parts in it. ‘It is raining, ‘you should not go out.’ They are interrelated. It is said that you should not go out; the reason is it is raining. Similarly, why women should remain silent, the reason is there was tumult in church. Here they were restricted from talking because the situation would further get complicated and issues would further mess up. Eye for an eye is what God said in OT, but turn your left cheek when someone hits on your right cheek in what God said in NT.

Similarly, **Matthew 10:5-6 - “Go nowhere among the Gentiles and enter no town of the Samaritans, but go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. But in Mark 16:15 - And he said to them, “Go into all the world and proclaim the gospel to the whole creation.**

Before preaching, you should notice the changes. Paul also wrote the following words to Timothy in his letter:

**1 Timothy 2:11-12 - Let a woman learn quietly with all submissiveness. I do not permit a woman to teach or to exercise authority over a man; rather, she is to remain quiet.** Here you should think of one thing. If there no permission to teach then why should a woman learn? When we think, should a woman not teach or should she not exercise authority over a man; a wife should obey her husband because Adam was created first and later Eve. Eve got deceived by Satan. Being a weak vessel she was not given authority over a man. These words were written by Paul moved by Holy Spirit. The same Paul wrote;

**Titus 2:2-5 - Older men are to be sober-minded, dignified, self-controlled, sound in faith, in love, and in steadfastness. Older women likewise are to be reverent in behaviour, not slanderers or slaves to much wine. They are to teach what is good, and so train the young women to love their husbands and children, to be self-controlled, pure, working at home, kind, and submissive to their own husbands, that the word of God may not be reviled.**

Paul who said that he will not allow women to teach says that they are to teach what is good. In his letter to Titus, Paul said that they should learn with complete submission and do good teaching. Women are not allowed to teach without learning. Without learning, if she preaches, the church will head in the wrong direction; hence, she should learn in the church first. If a doubt rises while learning, she should get it clarified with her husband. She has to learn first and later do good teaching.

**Should women not preach the word of God?**

**Acts 18:26 - He began to speak boldly in the synagogue, but when Priscilla and Aquila heard him, they took him aside and explained to him the way of God more accurately.** Here we see both Aquila and Priscilla teach God's word to Apollos. If it literally means that women should not preach, then Priscilla should have remained silent. This Apollos is none other than,

**1 Corinthians 1:12 - What I mean is that each one of you says, "I follow Paul," or "I follow Apollos," or "I follow Cephas," or "I follow Christ."** Preachings of Apollos was so widespread that some claimed that they were followers of Apollos. To this Apollos, both husband and wife taught God's words. One has to preach Bible after complete learning, both men and women. To become a physician you need to study MBBS, to become a collector you need to study IPS, and BL to become a lawyer. So to become a preacher you need to study the Bible for years. You need to meditate on it day and night. Let us see what David said about this.

**Psalms 119:148 - My eyes go before the night watches, so that I might meditate on Your word.**

David wrote his personal experience in Psalms. He says that he is opening his eyes before nighttime to meditate on the words of God. He stays sleepless to read God's words. Usually, people say that they fall asleep while reading the scriptures, but David is different. Here we should understand the zeal of David to learn the scriptures. Even though he had great responsibility while ruling over Israelites, he never said that he is sleepless because of the problems in his territory or problems from his family. David is restless thinking that if he died without reading the scriptures what would be the situation. In churches we usually see people dancing while singing songs, but fall asleep once the sermon starts; reason, they do not fear the word of God or the sermon is not terrifying.

**Psalms 119:38 - Confirm to your servant your promise, that you may be feared.** People should be terrified when they listen to the sermon. They should fear God such that they should come running to hear the word of God. Whenever a meeting is conducted, preachers inform believers to attend the meeting after completing their works, which means do not come if your work is not complete. There is no fear of God. Instead of filling their hearts with fear of God, they are making them fearless with their teachings.

**Psalms 119:81-82 - I hope in Your word. My eyes fail for Your word, saying, "When will You comfort me?"** David said that his eyes are failing by reading God's word, but we say my eyes turn red looking for someone. David had the desire to learn and fulfill the will of God. How many Christians have such a desire? They do not think about learning or teaching their children about God. They have the desire to join their children in a well-reputed university but do not desire to join their children in a Bible college such that they can learn the heart of God. They never enquire which Bible college will teach the word of God that is greater than science. Even though Christians do not have the desire to learn the word of God, once prophets had the desire to hear scriptures from Christ but died before that.

**Matthew 13:17 – For truly I say to you, many prophets and righteous men have desired to see what you see, and have not seen; and to hear what you hear, and have not heard.** Many prophets desired to see what Jesus did and hear what Jesus said, but they could not see or hear. Do you have the same desire? No, because Satan has closed the eyes of your mind. If a person is blind and has ears, we can try to explain things such that he can understand only to some extent. For example, we can tell him about the shape and characteristics of the sun, such that he can understand. Similarly, if a person is deaf, he cannot

understand whatever we say, but he can understand to some extent through signs. Today, Satan has turned people deaf and blind, and left them in front of the preachers.

**Matthew 13:13 – Because seeing, they see not; and hearing, they hear not; neither do they understand.**

Today's Christians resemble the people during the time of Christ.

**In whom the god of this age has blinded the minds of those who do not believe – II Corinthians 4:4.**

Christians have failed to understand the scriptures. They have ears but they do not hear. They want favourable words but not correcting words. Satan has caused deafness and blindness. That is the reason they do not understand what a preacher preaches. Satan has graved the truth such that it cannot reach them. It has made women remain silent instead of preaching. This is the plot of Satan. It has turned women dumb in churches. It has turned them from listening to the truth, reading scriptures, and speaking the truth. In Eden Garden, Satan spoke with Eve. Eve answered to Satan whatever God told them without any mistakes. She spoke the truth as it is. Satan realised that women shall speak the truth as it is, and that is the reason it has played tricks such that women are made deaf in church. God gave the opportunity for both men and women to preach the word of God.

**I Corinthians 11:26 - For as often as you eat this bread and drink this cup, you solemnly proclaim the death of the Lord until He comes.**

All those to take Holy Communion should proclaim the death of the lord. That means, they need to preach the gospel. Even women take Holy Communion. This command is not only for men. Both men and women who take part in Holy Communion should preach the word of God. The responsibility of preaching the gospel is on both men and women. They should proclaim the death of the Lord. What difference will it make if a male or a female is preaching the word of God unless they are preaching about God?

**Galatians 3:26-28 There is no male and female. So in Christ Jesus you are all children of God through faith, for all of you who were baptized into Christ have clothed yourselves with Christ. There is neither Jew nor Gentile, neither slave nor free, nor is there male and female, for you are all one in Christ Jesus.**

By the time scriptures were complete, there was no difference between men and women. Both have to learn and preach the scriptures.

Mark 3:35 - For whoever does the will of God, he is my brother and sister and mother. What is the will of God? He wants many children for him and everybody should repent.

Luke 15:7 – Just so, I tell you, there will be more joy in heaven over one sinner who repents than over ninety-nine righteous persons who need no repentance. God rejoices when a sinner repents, so why should a woman not preach to a sinner for his repentance? Should only men make God happy? It is illogical to say that only men should save a person in trouble. When God is not discriminant about men and women, why should we discriminate against them when it comes to preaching the word of God. If women had to sit at home and learn the scriptures from their husbands, why did apostles take their believing wife along with them? I Corinthians 9:5 – even women are a part in preaching the gospel that is why both Aquilla and Priscilla preached the word of God.

Phillipian 4:3 - Yes, I ask you also, true companion, help these women, who have labored side by side with me in the gospel together with Clement and the rest of my fellow workers, whose names are in the book of life. Women helped the servants of God in preaching the gospel.

Luke 8:2-3 – And also some women who had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities: Mary, called Magdalene, from whom seven demons had gone out, and Joanna, the wife of Chuza, Herod's household manager, and Susanna, and many others, who provided for them out of their means.

Women should preach the gospel, teach the word of God; but should not be authoritative over men (husband). It means they should not be authoritative over husbands but not on all men, because even sons are men. So, should they not punish male children?

Proverbs 1:8 - Hear, my son, your father's instruction, and forsake not your mother's teaching.

Proverbs 31:1 - The words of King Lemuel. An oracle that his mother taught him.

They should preach good things. The same Paul who said that he will not allow women to preach said that they have to preach good things. You should understand the changes in the Bible. If you think that she should be quiet in the church, then do you know to whom the church is compared?

II Corinthians 11:2 - For I feel a divine jealousy for you, since I betrothed you to one husband, to present you as a pure virgin to Christ.

The church is compared with a virgin; wise virgin and foolish virgin. When the church is a virgin, should this virgin not preach the gospel? Should not do

sermon? Both husband and wife should do God's work. This virgin (church) who is affianced to Jesus has to preach about him to all nations. There is nothing wrong with women in the church preaching the word of God. Those who restrict women from preaching the word of God are the foolish virgins.

**I Timothy 2:15 - Yet she will be saved through childbearing—if they continue in faith and love and holiness, with self-control.**

Childbearing means when the virgin (church) preaches the gospel and saves a sinner, it is equal to bearing a child, and there is childbearing.

**I Corinthians 4:15-16 for in Christ Jesus I begat you through the gospel. I beseech you, therefore, be ye imitators of me.**

Every Christian should beget children through the gospel. Instead of thinking that can a virgin give birth to a child; think that you are a virgin affianced to Christ and you have to serve Christ as a wife. Is it enough for a wife to spend an hour on Sundays for her husband? Are today's worships in churches a delight to Christ? This is why Jesus said all those who call me Lord, Lord, will not enter the kingdom of heaven, but those who do the will of God shall enter.

**Matthew 21:31 - Jesus said to them, "Truly, I say to you, the tax collectors and the prostitutes go into the kingdom of God before you.**

*How did tax collectors and prostitutes enter the kingdom of God earlier?*

We all know about a tax collector called Zacchaeus. **Luke 19: 5,8 – And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up and said to him, "Zacchaeus, hurry and come down, for I must stay at your house today." And Zacchaeus stood and said to the Lord, "Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor. And if I have defrauded anyone of anything, I restore it fourfold."**

Jesus did not ask him to give half of his goods to the poor. Zacchaeus realised that he should have eligibility for Jesus to enter his house. Even though we are listening to the word of God right from our childhood we never gave half of our earnings, but Zacchaeus did that as soon as Jesus spoke to him. So, is this tax collector not first then us in heaven? So what about the prostitutes who are first in heaven. How did a prostitute enter heaven and what she did for that?

**John 4:15 -19– The woman said to him, "Sir, give me this water so that I will not be thirsty or have to come here to draw water." Jesus said to her, "Go, call your husband, and come here." The woman answered him, "I have no husband." Jesus said to her, "You are right in saying, 'I have no husband'; for you have had five husbands, and the one you now have is not your husband. What you have said is true." The woman said to him, "Sir, I perceive that you are a prophet.**

When Jesus told to Jews that he is the Son of God, they tried to pelt him with stones. They called him a demon. But this woman of Samaria realized that Jesus is a prophet and Messiah. A prostitute could understand Jesus. So who is first in understanding God? There are a tax collector and a prostitute. That woman left her water vessel and ran into town and told them about Christ. Based on her words many from that town believed in Christ. She realized that Christ is the Messiah and did not hesitate to speak about him. even though her life was not right, she spoke about him. after listening to his words, she thought of speaking about him in her town. She felt that her town too should listen to the word of God and they too should be saved, so she took them to Christ. Jesus stayed there for 2 days and spoke to them about the kingdom of God, and many from that town accepted that he is the Messiah, the saviour. This prostitute who survived an awful life decided to live for Christ. Even though her character was not good earlier, she proclaimed Christ later. She, who had 5 husbands, did not hesitate to go into the town and preach the gospel. Keeping this woman in mind, how many women are preaching about Christ in their villages or towns? The tax collector wanted Christ to come into his house, so he gave half of his earnings to the poor. Even after years from your baptism have you ever spent anything for God? In the first century, Christians sold their possessions for God's work. You too should be ready to spend your earnings to preach the gospel. The tax collector and prostitute did this, that is why they are first in the kingdom of God and shall enter the kingdom of God. He shall give heaven for those who sold their bodies, but not for the ones who sold him for their well-being. Jesus said that it would have been better if such people would have not born. Should an ill doctor not treat a patient? Should a sinner not preach about God? Do you know why God called both men and women?

**I Peter 2:9 - But you are a chosen race, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a people for his own possession, that you may proclaim the excellencies of him who called you out of darkness into his marvelous light.**

God called you to proclaim his excellencies, but not your excellencies. Your character is not at all good. God did not call only men to proclaim his qualities. He called everyone including women. In hospitals, we see more women staff because they can take care of patients like a mother and sister. When humans appoint them to serve people, why would god neglect them? The harvest is plentiful, but the labourers are few. Through woman, Satan deceived the world, but through woman, God gave birth to the saviour. That is why he gave birth to Christ through a virgin. A woman is a weaker vessel, but God gave birth to Jesus Christ from a weaker vessel, who struck on the head of the dragon and won over

death. After his resurrection, Jesus appeared to woman first. The gospel about his resurrection was first preached by women to his disciples.

Luke 24:5-10 - He is not here, but has risen. Remember how he told you, while he was still in Galilee, that the Son of Man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men and be crucified and on the third-day rise." And they remembered his words and returning from the tomb they told all these things to the eleven and to all the rest. Now it was Mary Magdalene and Joanna and Mary the mother of James and the other women with them who told these things to the apostles.

His disciples ran away thinking that they shall be caught, but it was women who went to the tomb with courage. Philippians 2:14-16 – Do all things without grumbling or disputing, that you may be blameless and innocent, children of God without blemish in the midst of a crooked and twisted generation, among whom you shine as lights in the world, holding fast to the word of life.

Those who proclaim the word of God are like shining lights.

Daniel 12:3 – And those who are wise shall shine like the brightness of the sky above; and those who turn many to righteousness, like the stars forever and ever. There is no discrimination between men and women. You are like a shining light. You do not put your light below your bed or bushel, but you put it on a lampstand such that it gives light to the entire house. Similarly, you should not restrict women who can give light to the nations, which is the will of God. Women, who had to be the light, have been restricted to kitchens by Satan. Jesus did not shed his blood only for men.

Revelation 5:9-10 – For you were slain, and by your blood, you ransomed people for God from every tribe and language and people and nation, and you have made them a kingdom and priests to our God, and they shall reign on the earth."

I Corinthians 6:19-20 – Do you not know that your body is a temple of the Holy Spirit within you, whom you have from God? You are not your own, for you were bought with a price. So glorify God in your body.

You were bought with a price so you should glorify God with your body. We pay a price for any object to purchase. We purchase them by paying money. The cost of an object varies depending on the object. Will you purchase objects at the cost of your life? No one will buy objects at the cost of their life. But Jesus gave his life to purchase/save us; so you should understand how valuable you are. We purchase objects to utilize them for our well-being. Jesus purchased men and women with his blood to save and utilize them for his work.

Matthew 11:28-29 Come to me, all (men and women) who labor and are heavy laden (I have work with you), and I will give you rest. Take my yoke upon you, and learn from me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls.

Learn scriptures from me. Do not preach without learning. That is why John chose a woman to guide the church. II John 4-5<sup>th</sup> verse- I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father. And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another. 13<sup>th</sup> verse - The children of your elect sister greet you. John elected a woman to teach in church. Lessons that are taught are important more than who teaches them (men or women).

I Peter 5:13 - She who is at Babylon, who is likewise chosen, sends you greetings, and so does Mark, my son. Here she who is at Babylon was chosen likewise you were chosen, who that you here?

I Peter 5:1 - So I exhort the elders among you, as a fellow elder and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, as well as a partaker in the glory that is going to be revealed:

She was chosen like fellow elders to take part in teaching scriptures to the church, so based on this women can teach the scriptures. As scriptures were complete, women were chosen as a preacher. Teach your children and preach the scriptures in churches like Esther, Ruth, Pricilla, Eunice, the woman in Samaria, etc. The husband is the head of the wife. We are all the organs of Christ. Every organ has to do its work for Christ; no organ should restrict other organs. When an organ does not work properly, it should be treated.

Since Jesus is the head of the church, every organ (male and female) should work for the exuberance of the church together. You should light the minds of women in all churches. A woman was chosen by John to teach the word of God in the church. There is no discrimination between men and women. All are one in Christ. The activities of a woman should be – I Timothy 5:14 - So I would have younger widows marry, bear children, manage their households, and give the adversary no occasion for slander.

Women should manage their households, bear children and nourish them in the wisdom of God. Unfortunately, there are no cottage prayers or cottage meetings nowadays. God wanted mothers to teach their children the scriptures and make them good preachers, but they are raising their children as engineers and doctors. What is the gain for God if your child becomes a doctor? Should they treat the illness of God? Your education is for your gain. This education

feeds your stomach on earth but does not give you a place in heaven. Like Eunice (mother of Timothy), how many are teaching their children with God's words. A pastor is praying that his child becomes an engineer, which suggests that the work they are doing for God is useless. There is a lack of parents who prepare their children for God like an arrow. Women should do household things but have got attached to television sets. Not only they, but their children too have attached to televisions. They watch hours together, but how many are teaching their children the word of God at least for an hour a day. This has become a daily routine in every house today. A woman who cannot teach their children about God cannot teach people in the church about God. Is it possible for a woman to correct church members who cannot train and correct their children? If a woman can teach her children about God right from their childhood, they will develop zeal to live for God in their life. Even when you forget to teach them about God, they will remind you to do so. Without the word of God in your life and running after worldly things, they too will follow you without the fear of God.

**Isaiah 47:15 - Such to you are those with whom you have labored, who have done business with you from your youth; they wander about, each in his own direction; there is no one to save you.**

Knowing this Jesus said to the daughters of Jerusalem to weep about themselves and their children, but not for him. If you do not weep about your children because they are not learning the scriptures and living for God, you both will be in hell and cry there. Are you weeping about your children for not learning the scriptures? God did not give you children for your sake but to nourish them for God. You should nourish them like Christ. Are you offering your children for God? A mother had 4 children; the younger child was handicapped. She prayed to God to heal the younger child and use him for his ministry. She will not give her 3 children, who are fine, for ministry; but she wants God to heal the handicapped child and use him for his ministry. There are many such foolish people. Women who are reading this should not be like that. Every woman should nourish their children such that they should be on God's work. You should entrust your children to God's words. Let us what Jesus did before leaving this world in the case of disciples. **John 17:7, 14 - Now they know that everything that you have given me is from you. I have given them your word, and the world has hated them because they are not of the world, just as I am not of the world.** Jesus gave God's words to the disciples before leaving this world, so you should understand how valuable they are. When relatives visit our house, before returning they will give some money for our kids. Just imagine what would be our thought if they keep Bible in their hands? We always underestimate the word of God. Jesus gave God's

words to his disciples because God gave Jesus his words while Jesus was coming on to this world. Jesus prayed that the same words he is giving to the disciples. Your prayers should be alike. You should dedicate your children to the word of God. The thought of every parent is that they should earn possession for their children before they leave this world. It is not the possessions that you should give to your children, but you should give them the word of God. Throughout your life, you should live for God and by the time of your end, you should see that your children are filled with wisdom and love of God. Guide them with God's words so that they will be in eternity. If you earn riches they will quarrel among them for those riches and end in lament forever. Our forefathers Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob nourished their children for the city of foundation. We should be like them. Jesus did not give possessions for disciples while ascending to heaven. He did not give them money to share among themselves. Even Paul at his end-stage said these words to church - **And now I commend you to God and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up and to give you the inheritance among all those who are sanctified – Acts 20:32.**

Your children should be nourished with the word of God such that they serve the purpose of God in their generation, fulfill the will of God and leave this world. You children should say – For to me to live is Christ, and to die is gain. **Ecclesiastes 12:13 - This is the end of the matter; all hath been heard: Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man.** John and Peter chose women to preach scriptures in the church. As scriptures are complete, women too have the responsibility to guide the church in scriptures. If women have to preach in the church, the elders in the church should look into the eligibilities. Elders can choose a woman who has learned scriptures, receive the knowledge of the truth, and should be capable of handling the church. Eve, with her own decision, led to the expulsion of Adam and Eve from Eden Garden. In the same way, you will expel from heaven. So beware! Preach the gospel together. See that your name is written in the Book of Life. Oh! Christian women wake up and reach heaven.



**D**ear readers, one of the major problems that are annoying today's world is population growth. The nations are shaken looking at the overgrowth in population and the problem to be faced in the future. It is a common act that every country counts its population once every 10 years. As of 2001, the world's population was approximately 6, 23, 62, 92, 268. July 11<sup>th</sup> of every year is marked as the World's Population day, and on this day UN declares the rise in population and themes to manage overpopulation. An organization called International Data Base (I.D.B.) had counted the entire population of 227 countries in the world. IDB declared the highest through least populated countries in 2003. According to them, China stands 1<sup>st</sup> at 128.69 crores and India stands 2<sup>nd</sup> at 104.97 crores. America stands 3<sup>rd</sup> at 29.03 crores. Based on their studies, I.D.B. predicted that by the year 2050, there will be some differences in the places of the highest populated countries. Coming to India, it is progressing from a population perspective, but regressing from a development perspective. By 2050, India is going to overtake China in population count with around 160.10 crores in population. To control this, the Government of India came up with various schemes and laws. Because early marriages or child marriages are the major cause, India brought up a law declaring that males above 21 years and females about 18 are eligible for marriage, and marriage before these ages is a punishable offense. They made monogamy a mandate. India also launched National Programme for Family Planning through which they encouraged couples to undergo family planning

operations and also paid them some amount for those who undergo this operation. By this, they planned to reduce the rate of overpopulation. Because of overpopulation, there is a shortage of food leading to drought. There is a rise in unemployment because of overpopulation. Because of this, they brought up a slogan “one or none”, meaning have one child or better do not have any. To make children understand the serious problems of overpopulation, they have been taught about the effects of overpopulation from their school days through their textbooks.

In today's world, many Christians are opposing family planning. This is because God blessed our primitive parents Adam and Eve stating you be fruitful and multiply and fill the earth. It was a blessing by God to bear children and to fill the earth, which is not a sin. Based on this, there was no family-planning to them, so Christians say that we can give birth to as many children as possible without family planning. Once God thought of giving birth to us, from then he created, for his children in his image, this universe as well as different types of tastes, colours, different types of foods in nature that are interrelated with our body knowing the needs of our body. Even before our body/organs were formed, God created everything essential for the body in 6 days. He created Adam and Eve and he said them –

**And God blessed them. And God said to them, “Be fruitful and multiply and fill the earth and subdue it and have dominion over the fish of the sea and over the birds of the heavens and over every living thing that moves on the earth” – Genesis 1:28.** God has gathered all resources that are essential for humans as long as they survive on earth. He did not create them only of Adam and Eve, but he created everything for his children that come through the womb of Adam and Eve that is enough for their survival. This earth is a big food carriage. **God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it – Isaiah 45:18.** It contains fruits, vegetables, rice, meat, etc. From Adam until now everyone is eating the food that comes from the earth. All those who are coming on to earth should open the carriage called earth and eat from it. As a mother packs food for her child who goes to school; similarly, God has packed everything essential for his children in a carriage called earth and sent his children on to the earth. The heart of God, who loved man to such an extent, is that his children, who are born in his image, have to give birth to children in their image and lead their life for God without lack of anything, without suffering, anguish, tear; so he created Eden Garden and kept his children there. Thinking that it would be a sin to violate the word of God, many Christians are opposing Family Planning Operation. The solution for this is written by God in the Bible and those who meditate on it day and night and understand it will find the answer.

After marriage, it is the wish of every couple to bear children. Each parent will have a different wish. Some wish to bear a son and some wish to bear a daughter; but no parents will get a thought that they should bear a child with two legs, two hands, two eyes, one nose, etc. Few parents remain childless even after

consulting many physicians and utilizing many medications. One should understand that we cannot bear children according to our wish, but it is God who is giving children – **Behold, children are a heritage from the LORD, the fruit of the womb a reward – Psalms 127:3.**

The reason for emerging of people in this world is that God wished to adopt many children by Christ even before the foundation of the world such that they shall live for God. This is why humans emerged into this world. **According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love: Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will, To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved – Ephesians 1:4-6.**

When we look at the process through which God gave birth to people from the Bible - **And the LORD God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life, and man became a living soul. He is Adam – 2:7.** At first, God formed the shape of a man through the dust. When there is gold, silver, and bronze available; God did not wish to make man from metals. We see in the Bible that God formed man from dust. This is the first process. Now let us see the second process – **And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. And Adam said, this is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man – Genesis 2:22-23.** First, Adam was formed from dust without the involvement of a woman. Later, God made a woman from man; these are the two processes that God used to form humans. Now let us see the third process – **And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD – Genesis 4:1.** Cain was born from Adam and Eve. In the third process, humans gave birth to a human. With the combination of man and woman, God brought out another human. This is the process of childbirth, a precept made by God for all. It is very strange when we look at the process through which God gave birth to humans. Over a while, God brought in a new process, let us see what it is. **Behold, virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel – Isaiah 7:14.**

A virgin was able to bear a son without the involvement of a man. In the beginning, God formed man from dust. Later he took a woman from a man. Later, he gave birth to humans through the combination of man and woman. Later he revealed the truth to the whole world that a child can be born to a virgin without any involvement of a man. Today, even scientists have succeeded in making virgins pregnant without her combination with a man. They collect the semen of a man and transfer it into the ovum of the woman and fertilize it. Through this, they can give birth to children without any contact with a man. Similarly, the person who was born to Virgin Mary was Jesus, the Man of Epoch.

When we think is it necessary to give birth in these processes? God knew that there will be the development of science on the earth and because of science

many will disbelieve God and move away from him. Even though scientists were born in different time periods and developed various processes of childbirth like test-tube babies, cloning, IVF, hormonal corrections, etc., all these are done through the instruments, things, and medications developed from nature. All that scientists are doing now was done by God long ago. God wanted to prove that how many great achievements humans make; still humans are smaller than God. That is the reason why God gave birth through these processes. God wrote in the Bible about the processes of man's birth such that any scholar, born in any century should bow down in front of God; people should be surprised by the works of God; people should examine nature and accept Him as their Father (God); whatever the experiments that scientists do should be brought in front of a manual called The Bible, and preach the greatness of God to the world. Today's Christianity should understand that the preacher who studies the Bible and preaches it to the people is greater than scientists. (1 Corinthians 2:6) all those who think that scientists are great and science is great should understand one thing. Man can create things from nature, but cannot create nature. For whatever scientists do, he is dependent on nature. This is why God wrote a valuable verse in The Bible.

**Psalms 8:5-6** Yet you have made him a little lower than the heavenly beings and crowned him with glory and honour. You have given him dominion over the works of your hands; you have put all things under his feet.

We can see another process in which God gave birth to humans from the Bible. **Genesis 18:11-14** Now Abraham and Sarah were old, advanced in years. The way of women had ceased to be with Sarah. So Sarah laughed to herself, saying, "After I am worn out, and my lord is old, shall I have pleasure?" The LORD said to Abraham, "Why did Sarah laugh and say, 'Shall I indeed bear a child, now that I am old?' Is anything too hard for the LORD? At the appointed time I will return to you, about this time next year, and Sarah shall have a son." Sarah concluded that she is worn out. She thought that she can't bear a child and doubted the capability of God; by this, she derogated God and proved that she is a weaker vessel. She laughed thinking that even her husband has turned old. Even if a woman is worn out, God proved that childbirth is possible by making Sarah pregnant at the age of 90 by correcting their physical defects. According to the word of God, Sarah became pregnant. Today, gynaecologists in In Vitro Fertilization Centres are correcting the defects of infertile parents through medications and are helping them to bear children; this medicine is kept in nature by God. Let us see how. Sarah became pregnant by the word of God. Sarah's defect was corrected by the word of God. The same word of God kept the medicine in nature that has the ability to correct the infertility defects. (Hebrews 11:3) All the medications, syrups, and injections are extracted from trees and animals by scientists. These medications are utilized by the physician. Through IVF, they are able to make a woman bear children.

**In the days of wheat harvest Reuben went and found mandrakes in the field and brought them to his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, "Please give me**

some of your son's mandrakes." But she said to her, "Is it a small matter that you have taken away my husband? Would you take away my son's mandrakes also?" Rachel said, "Then he may lie with you tonight in exchange for your son's mandrakes." When Jacob came from the field in the evening, Leah went out to meet him and said, "You must come in to me, for I have hired you with my son's mandrakes." So he lay with her that night. And God listened to Leah, and she conceived and bore Jacob a fifth son – Genesis 30:14-17. When we look at this incident, after giving birth to 4 children, Leah ceased childbearing (Genesis 29:35). She did not have the opportunity to bear children again. But through mandrakes brought by Reuben, Leah's menses was corrected, she once again became pregnant and gave birth to two male and one female child. The medical features in the mandrakes helped Leah to correct her defect and give birth again. Recently, twin sisters from Switzerland, at age of 79, gave birth to two female children. In India too we have seen such incidences. According to American scientists, it is less possible for a female to bear children after the age of 40. Even though they bear a child, it ends up in complications. As a solution to this, Dr. David Gillian proposed in 1991 that through hormonal treatment it is possible to bear a child in women who attend menopause or women with older age. In Wallace Creek, a 50-year-old woman gave birth who had attended menopause. This was printed in a Telugu daily circular called Eenadu on 25-2-1991. Further looking at the power and efficiency of God from the book of wisdom called the Bible - **And do not begin to say to yourselves, 'We have Abraham as our father.' For I tell you, God is able from these stones to raise children for Abraham – Luke 3:8.** If you can understand that God can raise children from stones, you will know the power and efficiency of God. One should understand that everything is possible for God. When God can form Adam from dust, one cannot say that God does not have the power to make humans from stones.

1. God formed man from dust.
2. He took a woman out from a man.
3. He gave birth to children with a combination of man and woman.
4. He made a virgin to bear a child.
5. He made women who were worn out and old to bear children.

Not only these, but he can also raise children from stones. Looking at these, everything is possible to God. He can do anything.

It is not an easy thing to give birth to a man from dust. He gave life to the immovable dust by making it as a toy and shared his soul. He made the dust to talk. He gave sight to dust. He kept love in dust. He kept love among parents and children, husband and wife, etc. So one should understand what talents God gave to dust. Man invented many objects from dust. He made a tape recorder from them through which sounds come out. He made T.V. and can show various videos. He made cameras and is capturing the scenic beauty of nature. He is doing many things from dust, but he is not able to create a man from the dust. Just think what power and wisdom God gave to the humans, who

came from dust. God gave birth to humans in various processes and wanted humans from dust for his sake; but except Jesus, who was born to a virgin, everybody failed. Adam, who was raised from the dust, sinned. Eve, who was taken out from Adam, sinned. Cain, born with the combination of Adam and Eve, sinned by murdering his brother. Everybody has failed by sinning. So let us see what God spoke of Jesus Christ who was born to a virgin. – **behold, a voice from heaven said, “This is my beloved Son, with whom I am well pleased” – Matthew 3:17.**

God said Jesus is his beloved Son. There were billions of children who came on to earth before Christ, but God’s heart suffered a lot because of their activities. Once Jesus came on to the earth, he said that Jesus is his beloved Son and his heart is filled with joy. We can understand that God was pleased with Jesus not because of others. God spoke about Moses, **Heb 3:5 “He is faithful in all my house”**, but did not say he is pleased. He spoke of Job, **Job 1:8 “There is none like him on the earth”**, but did not say he is pleased. He spoke of John the Baptist, **Matthew 11:13 “Those born of women none are greater than John,”** but God was not pleased. God suffered because of his children at least at some point. After giving birth to his children on earth, God grieved in his heart within a short period of time looking at his children. – **And the LORD regretted that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him to his heart – Genesis 6:6.** God created beasts, poisonous snakes, and humongous whales. He saw them and said they are good, but never grieved because of them. Looking at the activities of humans, who were born to enjoy everything in nature, He grieved in His heart. God, who had to enjoy all the comforts in heaven, experienced pain, anguish, and worries because of humans. **God grieved about David looking at what he did to Uriah – II Samuel 12:8-10.** God felt disappointed about Moses when he stroked the stone to which God asked him to speak with – **Number 20:8-12.** God felt grieved about Abraham when he went with Hagar on Sarah’s insist – **Genesis 16:2.** God was unhappy with the few words of Job blaming God – **Job 34:5-6.** All those who were chosen by God hurt God at least at some point. They disobeyed God’s work at one point or the other. **The LORD has spoken: “Children have I reared and brought up, but they have rebelled against me – Isaiah 1:2. casting all your anxieties on him, because he cares for you – I Peter 5:7.**

Married couples who do not bear a child will suffer because of it. If God gifts them with a child looking at their suffering and hearing their prayers, in turn, they will make him suffer. Because, they will not nourish their child with God’s words; instead they will educate their children with MBA, MCA, MBBS, M.Tech, etc, and send their child abroad to earn and lead a prestigious life on earth. Nobody will hide their gifts, but instead, they will display them placing them in a glassed showcase. By this, we explain our greatness to others. Unfortunately, we do not utilize the gift given by God to God. We see many Christian names among the lists of rowdies, gangsters, thieves, and criminals. How are the parents raising their children gifted by God? There is a lack of ideal parents who raise their children in the wisdom of God, make them powerful arrows, and give them to

God as a powerful arrow. Even a pastor is praying that his children should become engineers. According to him, preaching the gospel is a useless thing. Even the preachers are unable to understand the greatness of their ministry. Dear ones, sharpen your children into arrows in the quiver of Christ through Bible Open University such that they will tear the hearts of people who say there is no God, who say that Jesus did not die on the cross. **Like arrows in the hand of a warrior are the children of one's youth. Blessed is the man who fills his quiver with them! He shall not be put to shame when he speaks with his enemies in the gate – Psalms 127:4-5.** Look at how an arrow called Stephen tore the hearts of enemies. He disputed and argued for the sake of God and sacrificed his life for God. A person called Saul, who accepted to kill Stephen, was a great warrior, who became an arrow in the hands of Christ and later disputed, argued, and made many to accept Christ – **Acts 19:8.** You should educate your children to become servants like these, but not in the wisdom of the world. It is unfortunate that you are sending your children to school every day, arranging tuitions if need be, and sending them to church/Sunday school once a week, and finally, you are praying to God such that they will perform well in examinations; which will never help them grow in God's wisdom. By this, parents are teaching their children how to use God for their physical needs. You want God to earn a job. You want God to build a house. You want God so that your children will pass examinations. You are praying God only for your physical needs, but you have never thought of giving your children as an arrow to God who was gifted by him. **Don't you know that your children have to be in God's work from their childhood – Luke 2:49.** You should teach your children to remember God from their childhood days, educated them with the wisdom of God, and sharpen them like an arrow like Samuel, Timothy, David who destroyed Goliath who challenged Israelites, and Elijah who was passionate about God. Satan has debilitated the lives of children. It has succeeded in turning children into pests. They are becoming gangsters, thieves, and even suicide bombers under the influence of Satan. Jesus said you should cry for you and your children because they have to become lifesavers that can save humans from the hands of Satan. You should cry because you are not moulding your children for God. If you do not correct right now, you both will end up in hell.

Judas Iscariot, who followed Christ for 3-1/2 years, had to become an arrow that destroys the kingdom of Satan; but instead, he became an arrow in the quiver of Satan. Let us see what Jesus said about him - **The Son of Man goes as it is written of him, but woe to that man by whom the Son of Man is betrayed! It would have been better for that man if he had not been born" – Matthew 26:24.** It would be fortunate if your children would be stillborn or fall off as foetus that is not useful for God and not educated in the wisdom of God. One can now understand how disastrous a man's life is. Scientists are giving birth to children through cloning, through which they are turning painful to God as well as society. When children born in legal ways are growing against God, then I need not explain about the children born in illegal ways and how they grow against God.

If a man fathers a hundred children and lives many years, so that the days of his years are many, but his soul is not satisfied with life's good things, and he also has no burial, I say that a stillborn child is better off than he – Ecclesiastes 6:3. Here it is said that a stillborn child is better rather than the birth of a child. When a pregnant woman does not take precautions or eat healthy food, there might be complications to the foetus and they abort the child. Parents feel bad about a stillborn child, but God is happy about the stillborns because instead of that child coming on to earth and leading a life against God/life with worldly thoughts and end up in Hades, It is better to end up as stillborn because there will be a place for him in the paradise. If that child gets birth on the earth, **he has to grow up, should learn about God, listen to the gospel, repent from his sins, should be baptized, should live for God and experience many troubles for preaching God and go to heaven – Acts 14:22.** Instead of this, it would be better to be stillborn. Let us see what else God is talking about children from below verse - **But whoever is firmly established in his heart, being under no necessity but having his desire under control, and has determined this in his heart, to keep her as his betrothed, he will do well. So then he who marries his betrothed does well, and he who refrains from marriage will do even better – I Corinthians 7:37-38.** God said that a father who refrains his daughter from marriage will do even better because if he gets his daughter married, she has to bear a child. Bearing a child will bring happiness to father and mother; but if that child does not live for God, it will be suffering for God. Keeping this in mind, if a father refrains his daughter from a marriage he is doing the best thing because he wants to see God happy. It is evident that many parents fail to control their children. When parents of few children suffer because of their children; then how much God should suffer looking at billions of children on earth. We are all hurting him a lot. Looking at his children, God's heart should have been filled with a peaceful heart; but because of the disobedience of people, God's heart is filled with grief. God released Israelites from Egyptians and made them travel to Canaan for 40 years, but throughout the way, they hurt him a lot. They were only 6,00,000 men (without adding women and children). They hurt God to such an extent that he killed them in midst of their travel. **Nevertheless, with most of them, God was not pleased, for they were overthrown in the wilderness. Now, these things took place as examples for us, that we might not desire evil as they did. Do not be idolaters as some of them were; as it is written, "The people sat down to eat and drink and rose up to play." We must not indulge in sexual immorality as some of them did, and twenty-three thousand fell in a single day. We must not put Christ to the test, as some of them did and were destroyed by serpents, nor grumble, as some of them did and were destroyed by the Destroyer – I Corinthians 10:5-10.** When God got hurt by 6,00,000 people to such an extent, then we must think how much he is suffering because of billions of people on the earth today, and how should he kill everybody. Not only he is suffering because of people who do not believe him, but also because of the namesake Christians who say they believe him but not through their acts - **For, as it is written, "The name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles because of you" – Roman 2:24.**

Our Lord, who worked for 6 days without rest for us and said that he will not close the womb which was opened by him, is later saying that a father refrains his daughter from marriage is doing the best, which will avoid a disobedient child to be born on the earth because parents are failing to raise their children in the wisdom of God rightfully. Not only he is saying that parents who are refraining their child from marriage have understood him, but he also is saying - **'Blessed are the barren and the wombs that never bore and the breasts that never nursed!'** – Luke 23:29. He is saying blessed are those who never bore children. In the beginning, God blessed Adam and Eve such that they should be fruitful, multiply, and fill the earth; but later, they hurt God to such an extent that God said it would better if they do not bear a child. Christians who read the Bible should understand this. Even in this situation, Christians are thinking that it is a blessing to bear children and are giving birth to many. Is it right to rejoice to say that the population of Christians on earth is great? Family planning should be first followed by Christians because Christians make about 250 crores of the overall population. If they give birth to children and do not nourish them for God and do not teach them the scriptures, they have to end up in everlasting fire where they have to suffer forever in the fire pit. So, it is better they do not give birth to children. For people born on earth, God introduced a new process to give birth, that is - **Jesus answered him, "Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born again he cannot see the kingdom of God."** Nicodemus said to him, **"How can a man be born when he is old? Can he enter a second time into his mother's womb and be born?"** Jesus answered, **"Truly, truly, I say to you, unless one is born of water and the Spirit, he cannot enter the kingdom of God – John 3:3-5.** Jesus says one has to be born again. So who should give a re-birth to us and how? – Our lives that came from the womb of the mother have failed, so we have to be re-born through water and Spirit. That is nothing but through baptism. Those who are not baptised will go to hell. Jesus said unless one is born of water and Spirit he cannot enter the kingdom of God. So, all those who are born should be baptized. To be baptized that person should accept Jesus Christ as his saviour. To accept Christ as a saviour, he should repent. To repent, he should listen to the words about Christ. Words about Christ mean the death, crucifixion, and resurrection of Christ; that is nothing but the gospel. So we have to bear children through the gospel and give a new life. That is why Paul writes in his letter to Corinthians - **for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel – I Corinthians 4:15.** People do not know why they are being born and why they are giving birth to others. There is a limitation to give birth to physical children, but there is no limitation to given birth to spiritual children. You can give birth to as many as possible, as many years as possible, we can bear at any age, and we can give birth to others irrespective of their age. By preaching the gospel and baptizing them to become the children of God means you are bearing a child for God. By giving birth by water and Spirit, you are giving them the eligibility to enter the kingdom of God.

Is it the work of only men to preach the gospel and bear children for Christ; is it not for women? Let us think about it now - **Notwithstanding she shall be saved in**

childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety – I Timothy 2:15. Reading this verse many Christians say that every woman is saved only when they marry and bear a child; if not they will go to hell. Many have misunderstood this verse. There are many Christian women who got married, but not able to bear a child. So what will be their situation? Do they not have salvation? The word she is saved by childbearing means, even Christian women have to preach the gospel and bring them to Christ. These are the ones who are saved with childbearing and have bore children through the gospel. **Yes, I ask you also, true companion, help these women, who have labored side by side with me in the gospel together with Clement and the rest of my fellow workers, whose names are in the book of life – Philipians 4:3.** Every married woman should first give birth to her husband if he is nonbeliever - **Likewise, wives, be subject to your own husbands, so that even if some do not obey the word, they may be won without a word by the conduct of their wives, when they see your respectful and pure conduct – I Peter 3:1-2.** Every wife can give re-birth to her husband in Christ through her conduct. Many women will keep a prayer request about the repentance of their husbands, but they should understand that their conduct should be good to change their husbands.

During pregnancy, a mother will carry her baby in her womb for 9 months. She takes many precautionary measures to avoid any complications. Even though she has a wish to eat many things, she will avoid those that are harmful to the child. She will not even have proper sleep. Finally, she experiences the anguish of childbirth while giving birth to a child. Similarly, those who are bearing children through the gospel should go through such sufferings and anguish of childbirth to save a person. We can see at Paul's anguish of childbirth while giving birth to children in Christ and the sufferings he went through in 1<sup>st</sup> century in **II Corinthians 11:27-28 In toil and hardship, through many a sleepless night, in hunger and thirst, often without food, in cold and exposure. And, apart from other things, there is the daily pressure on me of my anxiety for all the churches.** Being Christians, we too have to face such anguish and pain to bear children in Christ. **My little children, for whom I am again in the anguish of childbirth until Christ is formed in you! – Galatians 4:19.**

Milk is essential for every newborn child because they cannot eat a strong food and digest it. That is why mother's milk is fed to them because it contains nutrients essential for the development of the child, and they suggest not feed other artificial or animal milk. The resistance power in a newborn will be very low; so in order to keep them away from diseases mother's milk is essential. We see hoardings in the hospital stating – Mother's milk is the best milk. As mother's milk is essential for a newborn; similarly, the milk called scriptures is essential for the newborn through the gospel - **So put away all malice and all deceit and hypocrisy and envy and all slander. Like newborn infants, long for the pure spiritual milk, that by it you may grow up into salvation— if indeed you have tasted that the Lord is good- I Peter 2:1-3.** Spiritual milk is essential for newborn

infants born through the gospel. It is the responsibility of the preacher to nourish the infants with spiritual milk, but many preachers are feeding adulterated milk.

There are people who collect milk from their cattle and send it to milk centres for making money. Some of them try to adulterate that milk and send it to milk centres to make more money. So, in order to control this adulteration, there is an instrument called a Lactometer used through which the fat content of the milk is calculated and the quality of the milk is marked. It indicates the amount of water added to the milk. Knowing this, the milk collectors are adding a little bit of sugar to the milk mixed with water so that it shows a good reading on the lactometer. So how can they be caught? As the nutritious milk is getting adulterated, similarly the spiritual milk that has to be fed to the spiritually born children is getting adulterated by the preachers, who are feeding their children the diluted milk. We know how weak will be the person taking adulterated food; similarly, adulterated spiritual milk is causing spiritual weakness in Christianity. No parents will feel happy looking at their flimsy child roaming around them. Similarly, God is suffering looking at his spiritually flimsy children – **That is why many of you are weak and ill, and some have died – I Corinthians 11:30.**

After being baptized, many Christians stick to a spot in the church and praise themselves saying that it has been about 20 years or 40 years since they have believed in God. They will die and go to the grave from there, but they never realize that they have to bear the yoke of preaching the gospel and give spiritual birth to many children - **For though by this time you ought to be teachers, you need someone to teach you again the basic principles of the oracles of God. You need milk, not solid food, for everyone who lives on milk is unskilled in the word of righteousness, since he is a child – Hebrew 5:12-13.** Without any difference between male and female, it is the responsibility of every Christian to preach the gospel and give birth to spiritual children; but Satan has succeeded in making them as members of the church, sit in the midst of 4 walls called the church, and made to lie on the benches in church. When will they realize this? When will they fulfil the wish of God? It is only when every Christian preaches the gospel many will become children of God. God is waiting with patience for this. The Lord is not slow to fulfil his promise as some count slowness, but he is patient towards you, not wishing that anyone should perish, but that all should reach repentance. Through this, we can understand the desire of God to save us. Once Joseph's brothers were jealous of Joseph and sold him to Ishmaelites for 20 shekels of silver. They took off his robe, slaughtered a goat, and dipped his robe in the blood. They brought it to Jacob and asked him to recognize it. Looking at that robe, Jacob came to the conclusion that Joseph was killed by wild animals. Jacob tore his garment and mourned for his son for many days. His sons and daughters could not comfort him and he said he shall go down to Sheol to his son. Jacob mourned to such an extent after losing just one son. So how much should our heavenly Father mourn, who wished for many children even before the foundation of the earth was laid. Think about Jesus' words once.

The younger son took his share of the property from his father and went to a faraway country. He misused all the property and finally had to eat pods that pigs eat. After realizing his mistake, while returning to his father, his father saw him while he was still long away and ran towards him, embraced him, and kissed him. He said my son was dead but is alive again; he was lost and is found. He celebrated the return of his son – Luke 15: 11-32. When a child goes missing/runs away from the house, parents will advertise through the newspaper about it. They will also declare a price if someone finds him and brings him back. They will write a note to the child stating that your mother is not eating properly since you have left home and have fallen sick, so you come back immediately. Our heavenly Father has written a similar note in the Bible. **I spread out my hands all the day to a rebellious people, who walk in a way that is not good, following their own devices – Isaiah 65:2.** “See that you do not despise one of these little ones. For I tell you that in heaven their angels always see the face of my Father who is in heaven. What do you think? If a man has a hundred sheep, and one of them has gone astray, does he not leave the ninety-nine on the mountains and go in search of the one that went astray? And if he finds it, truly, I say to you, he rejoices over it more than over the ninety-nine that never went astray. So it is not the will of my Father who is in heaven that one of these little ones should perish – Matthew 18:11-14. Physical parents promise gifts for those who bring back their children; similarly, God is gifting heaven for those who bring back his children spiritually to him. God rejoices when a sinner repents. God does not rejoice about children born through the mother’s womb, but he rejoices when a child is born through the gospel.

To bear children to God in Christ through gospel needs no family planning. It can be barren, old age, worn out, men, women, eunuchs; anybody at any time can give birth to spiritual children. God has given the opportunity to even eunuchs to bear children through the gospel. Eunuchs, do not feel bad that you cannot bear physical children; God has given you the opportunity to bear spiritual children. **Matthew 19:12 - For there are eunuchs who have been so from birth, and there are eunuchs who have been made eunuchs by men, and there are eunuchs who have made themselves eunuchs for the sake of the kingdom of heaven. Let the one who is able to receive this receive it.”**

Dear ones, there is nothing wrong with undergoing physical Family Planning Operation to stop bearing children, but there is no family planning to give spiritual birth through the gospel. You should feed the spiritual infants through spiritual milk and see that the image of Christ has taken them over. I am wishing that entire Christians in the world will bear the image of Christ and give birth to as many spiritual children as possible, which is the purpose of God sending us on to earth. **James 4:17 - So whoever knows the right thing to do and fails to do it, for him it is sin.**



### - Because the pickle is salted?

Man cannot bear loneliness because he is a social being. Desiring solitude means that he is overwhelmed by the pressures of those around him. In today's society, he is accustomed to being alone or to be with everyone. He lives with the mental conditions to be on the side of something that is subject to the social conditions around him. However, it is not good for a man to be alone. He believes in this physical world and wants a wife to be his companion in order to survive on earth. He thinks that marrying a woman can satisfy his body's desires on earth. Every married couple thinks that it is a natural phenomenon to give birth to children. He wants to build blood relations with them and plans for their future. In this way everyone is thinking and competing with others for the future of their children, making his children great and thinking that he is a great parent. In everyday life, he is guided by those path makers and those who have succeeded in the world. Starting as a commoner and trying for the rest of his life to be rich. He is teaching the same experience to the children born from his womb and the same future to his children. In the ongoing struggle for survival between every family in society, he is living his life till old age like an animal. Generation after generation, millions of people continue to struggle for survival. Being selfish he divides humans on the basis of caste, class and regionalism in today's world.

He is sucking the essence of the elements which are the outcome of God's hardship. If this goes on we will have to experience scarcity for everything in the future as well. He is turning the fertile lands to infertile where humans cannot get even seeds in the future as everything is just seedless. Now a days man is changing the properties of nature in the name of experiments for his creature comforts and is spoiling the earth's ozone shield. He misused the forces of nature that God had created for the good of his children and preparing the earth to be ignited in flames. Putting aside the warning words of environmentalists he is digging his pit to fall into it. God thought it would not be good for humans to be left alone and began to build families, but the man started the carnage with an evil mind that would not stop. He prepared the whole universe to fall into destruction. He is just in the guise of a lamb but a werewolf inside looking for meat. We can understand by looking at the society around us that people from young to old are living with the same thought. The legislature, the courts, the police, and the prisons are all out of order. In every country or law, there is no progress except the thirst to exterminate the human race.

**Below I would like to bring forth a piece of news.**

**New Delhi, March 7.** The Supreme Court on Wednesday strongly stated that some corrupt people should be hanged in public if they want to eradicate corruption in the country. However, Justice SB Sinha said that they did not have that power under the law and that it was their view that the death penalty should be imposed on the corrupt. The apex court bench comprising Markandeya Katju commented in one case. The judges were also of the opinion that many Indian citizens were looking to plunder the country. Former Bihar government employee, Brij Bhushan Prasad is accused in a Rs 1,000 crore animal feed scam case. He was fired by the Bihar government. The judges made the scathing remarks when Brij Bhushan Prasad's bail application came up for consideration before the Supreme Court. "To eradicate corruption in the country, some corrupt people like you should be hanged in public on street lights. However, the law does not give us such authority. Otherwise, our preference is to hang people like you in public," said Justices SB Sinha and Markandeya Katju. It is known that the name of Railway Minister Lalu Prasad is also heard prominently in the animal fodder case.

Brij Bhushan's lawyer R.K.Sindh was airing his arguments, Justice Katju intervened and said, "Corruption is rampant everywhere in the country. Nothing is excluded from Corruption and it has become contagious. Everyone wants to plunder the country. Some solutions can be found by hanging these corrupt people". The bench was also offended when Brijbhushan's lawyer Anand said that he was just a budget accounts officer. A special court in Jharkhand had earlier sentenced Brij Bhushan to five years in jail in the animal fodder scam case. The apex court also dismissed the plea of Brij Bhushan's lawyer seeking

directions to the High Court to resolve the criminal appeal filed by him in the Jharkhand High Court challenging his conviction. The Supreme Court does not have the power to issue such orders. The Bench clarified that the Supreme Court issues certain orders to the High Court's only in rare cases.

### **Criminals are outside - innocents are inside:**

It is a pity that no matter how much we search for people who have money and power most of them are in prison. Even if they find people who have both money and power, they will be in prison hospitals (or) in a specially set up place for them in prison and A.C. to that room. These types of criminals are at the level of ministers but state officials come and consult with them on files and keep getting indications that the minister is still sitting in the secretariat chamber. About 1.8 lakh prisoners in Indian jails are non-criminals. (Most of the poorest) are languishing in jails for longer than the harshest sentence they can experience if convicted. In India, 82% of prisoners in Uttar Pradesh may be released as innocent. By the time the British left our country, the ratio of under trial prisoners and convicted criminals in Uttar Pradesh was 1: 2, and now 7: 1. Our leaders can be proud of their success. The opinion of the people of the world on politicians is that our leaders are not honest. This is the image of politicians in the minds of our people today.

Criminals who break the law are becoming law-makers because we can't find purity in politics. Such facts can be seen in the nook and corner of our society. The Doctor is the visible God to the sick who are troubled, even though man does not know how the invisible God exists. Many patients suffer like hell for tens of hours in hospitals. It is a pity that hospitals need to have doctors like the gods, nurses like the Nightingales, and staff flowing with service. Traders are cheating the farmers by buying agricultural produce cheaply from them and hiding it in godowns. Moreover, they are trying to evade the crores of rupees that have to be paid by using the names of farmers and crores of rupees to defraud the banks. Ration rice to reach the poor is being moved to black markets. When it comes to government officials, they are illegally giving maps and illegally occupying and plundering natural resources. There is no end to the exploitation of grown-ups in the name of ashrams. Many charities in big cities are raising government funds in the name of children. Street children who are neglected by their parents do not receive any support, Centers are being set up to reach out to school-going students and are running them worse. Government funding is being nominally spent for namesake and leaving the child development astray. Vocational training is like mirages. This is true that even the central governments that do not even supply bare necessities to the middle class.

We are in the midst of a society where the police who are supposed to uphold the law and the judges who are supposed to enforce the law are stabbing each

other. The state high court has recently made harsh remarks that the police are licensed rowdies and are capable of arresting even judges claiming that they hold knives in their homes. "Everyone knows about the police, they are the real culprits," she said. And when it comes to the judiciary - judges do not trust the judiciary. This is according to a survey. This is the highest opinion expressed in a survey of 105 High Court judges. Will you file a case in court if your daughter was molested or sexually harassed by someone? When questioned, 103 judges said that the case should not be filed. Only two said they would file a case. On the other hand, many officials have been caught in the ACB's trap of greed for money, which has inflamed public health by appointing anti-food adulteration officers to ensure that the food they eat is not adulterated. Evidence suggests that one in three of India's population is a criminal.

We know that the survival of human beings on earth will not be the same if the genocide begins with the people being lords and lords being demons. Nature is being sacrificed for human survival. Nature supplies food for human survival. Flora, Fauna, Marine resources (fisheries), as well as all the cosmic resources, are being sacrificed for human survival. Sacrifice is needed to lead a life so the chicken is killed for chicken curry, a goat is killed for mutton curry, fish is killed for fish curry, biryani, leafy vegetables all should be chopped (or) killed. Nature has been feeding man for millions of years. Isaiah's words that the love of many will be quenched by the spread of lawlessness are evident among mankind today. By blessing the first couple, God wanted the man to be the supreme and subdue earth but His children revolted against God Himself. But unfortunately, mankind who was made in His likeness became a demon instead of a god.

The Chhattisgarh Naxalites, who had been quiet for a long time, went on a rampage in Chhattisgarh. More than 700 Maoists were killed and more than 11 others were injured when a group of more than 700 Maoists stormed a Rani Bhodli police outpost in Dantewada district on Wednesday 14/03/2007, throwing grenades and petrol bombs. The horrific attack in Chhattisgarh left another mark on the hearts of the people of that state. We see every day that the children of God who are to be fruitful, developed, and expanded according to the word of God are being blindfolded every day. Heavenly Father, who could not bear the loneliness wanted His children to be around Him." Major accidents, It is understood that the will of God has been wiped out by these massacres and genocide among human beings. The police system, the legal system, the civil rights system, and the global security system set up for the protection of human beings all seem useless. Today, we do not have the laws, the governments, and the authorities to repair the decaying human society. Can today's world leaders, who aim to amass wealth by rising to power, support society? These leaders lead the society towards destruction. If the flower is perfumed, the scents will be dispersed to others. If the tree is ripe, it will allow eating. Whatever we see a bird,

a fish, an animal, they die and keep us alive. Examining every object in nature from birth to death man started enjoying himself. Even though millions of books have been written by human beings, he who reads and learns what to do but does not know the meaning of life, and lives his life without knowing the mind of God. I bring the mind of God and His plan before you with the idea of enlightening you.

**Ephesians 3:14,15 - For this reason, I kneel before the Father, from whom every family in heaven and on earth derives its name.**

From the above, it is known that all the families on earth are God's families. If the members of the royal family are kings, and the members of the zamindari family are zamindars, then all the families on earth need to think seriously about why humans are like man eaters in today's society who live on the blood of others. If kittens are born to cats, ponies to horses in this nature of creation, then how can demons be born in the family of God?. If you want to be a doctor, you have to read medicine, if you want to become an engineer, you have to study engineering, if you want to be a collector, you have to study IAS. If someone wants to become God he must read the Bible. Today's humans lost divinity and learned demonity to become monsters. Who can teach theology to today's demonic society? Christians themselves knowing the divine knowledge learn these demonic degrees of the world to earn bread in this futile world.

**Philippians 3:18-20 For, as I have often told you before and now tell you again even with tears, many live as enemies of the cross of Christ. Their destiny is destruction, their god is their stomach, and their glory is in their shame. Their mind is set on earthly things. But our citizenship is in heaven. And we eagerly await a Savior from there, the Lord Jesus Christ,** We can understand by listening to their prayers today's Christians are believing in God for selfish gain. Who among the billions of humans knew that the union of man and woman was honorable and their progeny was a part of God's plan to fill the earth with His children? **Hebrews 13: 4 - Marriage should be honored by all, and the marriage bed kept pure, for God will judge the adulterer and all the sexually immoral.** How many couples know that God wanted children and they are bound by marriage for this reason?. They just want to satisfy each other's desires that are born in their bodies.

**Matthew 19: 6 - So they are no longer two, but one flesh. Therefore what God has joined together, let no one separate."**

They have forgotten the truth that they are receiving gifts from God in the form of children and thus He is making them into families. The first son was begotten by God and was commanded by God to multiply.

**Psalm 127: 2-5 In vain you rise early and stay up late, toiling for food to eat- for he grants sleep to those he loves. Children are a heritage from the Lord, offspring**

a reward from him. Like arrows in the hands of a warrior are children born in one's youth. Blessed is the man whose quiver is full of them. They will not be put to shame when they contend with their opponents in court.

Who are our enemies? For whom should we dream of having children? These are the questions that are going on in our minds.

1 Peter 5: 8 - Be alert and of sober mind. Your enemy the devil prowls around like a roaring lion looking for someone to devour.

Revelation 12:12 - Therefore rejoice, you heavens and you who dwell in them! But woe to the earth and the sea, because the devil has gone down to you! He is filled with fury, because he knows that his time is short."

This is the time for every Christian to revolt against satan rather than sitting between the four walls of prayer rooms.

Ephesians 6:12 -For our struggle is not against flesh and blood, but against the rulers, against the authorities, against the powers of this dark world and against the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms.

1 Peter 2:15 - For it is God's will that by doing good you should silence the ignorant talk of foolish people.

Philippians 1:28 - without being frightened in any way by those who oppose you. This is a sign to them that they will be destroyed, but that you will be saved- and that by God.

Colossians 1: 29 - To this end I strenuously contend with all the energy Christ so powerfully works in me.

Jude 3 - Dear friends, although I was very eager to write to you about the salvation we share, I felt compelled to write and urge you to contend for the faith that was once for all entrusted to God's holy people.

The fruit of his womb was to be ready at the gates to defeat the wicked in satan's army and should be groomed in God's theology and this is the purpose God made the marriage honorable. The children of God on earth needed to be expanded into billions to fight against the evil spirits that are countless in this expanse. The secret of their birth was forgotten and they were made as slanderers in God's family and were joined in the army of the wicked. The result is that man is enslaved to desires, accustomed to evil tradition ignoring his birth secret and in the guise of progress he is committing genocide. Tell me in which book this secret is?. The world does not like the construction of a new society but it is running towards destruction. The family of God has fallen into the hands of the enemy, drifted away from the thoughts of God, and subjected to the decrees of men in the world and are running towards destruction. So once if we stand and

think about the words of God we can pull at least a few out of the unending fire. It is necessary to prepare a plan according to the words of God so that future generation will not be plunged into the darkness of ignorance. Husbands and wives need to work together to satisfy God's desires but not to satisfy their lusts. The woman should step forward with her husband fully cooperating with the activities of God that he does. The first instance of Eve being deceived by Satan without informing her husband was the beginning of the genocide. I am writing this for the sake of God's words that any wife should be a companion and accomplice in the will of the heavenly Father.

Genesis 2:18 -The Lord God said, "It is not good for the man to be alone. I will make a helper suitable for him." 1 Corinthians 11: 8,9 - For man did not come from woman, but woman from man; neither was man created for woman, but woman for man. 1 Peter 3: 7 - Husbands, in the same way, be considerate as you live with your wives, and treat them with respect as the weaker partner and as heirs with you of the gracious gift of life, so that nothing will hinder your prayers. 1 Corinthians 9: 5 - Don't we have the right to take a believing wife along with us, as do the other apostles and the Lord's brothers and Cephas. Husbands and wives are united not to enjoy evening walks, dinners, excursions, honeymoons, and parties but to unite for the work of God. 1 Corinthians 7:29 - What I mean, brothers and sisters, is that the time is short. From now on those who have wives should live as if they do not.

Lust between husband and wife is temporary. Once their lust is fulfilled they do not want it again. So they should need one another only when their lusts in their bodies ignite. We do not sit down to eat meals over and over again unless we are hungry. We drink water only when we feel thirsty. Every desire born in the body can be systematically fulfilled in a few moments. It doesn't mean that they should spend all their time eating, drinking, and enjoying each other. He says that those who have wives should live as if they do not. He commands that the wife who interferes with the work of God unnecessarily should be set aside until the work of God is completed.

Luke 14: 26 - "If anyone comes to me and does not hate father and mother, wife and children, brothers and sisters-yes, even their own life-such a person cannot be my disciple. Acts 18: 26 - He began to speak boldly in the synagogue. When Priscilla and Aquila heard him, they invited him to their home and explained to him the way of God more adequately. Acts 18: 1-3 - After this, Paul left Athens and went to Corinth. There he met a Jew named Aquila, a native of Pontus, who had recently come from Italy with his wife Priscilla because Claudius had ordered all Jews to leave Rome. Paul went to see them, and because he was a tentmaker as they were, he stayed and worked with them. Akula and his wife, Priscilla, also appear to have been Christians in Rome. Emperor Claudius - When all the Jews

were ordered to leave Rome, They both came to the city of Corinth and settled there. Later, they joined Paul in helping God. They also went with Paul to Ephesus, where they settled and preached the gospel. Acts 18: 18-26 - Paul stayed on in Corinth for some time. Then he left the brothers and sisters and sailed for Syria, accompanied by Priscilla and Aquila. Before he sailed, he had his hair cut off at Cenchreae because of a vow he had taken. They arrived at Ephesus, where Paul left Priscilla and Aquila. He himself went into the synagogue and reasoned with the Jews. When they asked him to spend more time with them, he declined. But as he left, he promised, "I will come back if it is God's will." Then he set sail from Ephesus. When he landed at Caesarea, he went up to Jerusalem and greeted the church and then went down to Antioch. After spending some time in Antioch, Paul set out from there and traveled from place to place throughout the region of Galatia and Phrygia, strengthening all the disciples. Meanwhile, a Jew named Apollos, a native of Alexandria came to Ephesus. He was a learned man, with a thorough knowledge of the Scriptures. He had been instructed in the way of the Lord, and he spoke with great fervor and taught about Jesus accurately, though he knew only the baptism of John. He began to speak boldly in the synagogue. When Priscilla and Aquila heard him, they invited him to their home and explained to him the way of God more adequately.

Romans 16: 3,4 - Greet Priscilla and Aquila, my co-workers in Christ Jesus. They risked their lives for me. Not only I but all the churches of the Gentiles are grateful to them.

2 Timothy 4:19 - Greet Priscilla and Aquila and the household of Onesiphorus.

By these words, we can understand how these two husbands and wives, who were united in God, continued in the service of the Father during the early centuries. It is God's will that every couple should continue in God's work.

Philippians 4: 3 - Yes, and I ask you, my true companion, help these women since they have contended at my side in the cause of the gospel, along with Clement and the rest of my co-workers, whose names are in the book of life.

In today's world many couples are living contrary to the will of God by being subjected to the lusts of the flesh. Their marriage was not divine, and their marriage bed was not kept pure. If their bed is not pure how can children born to them be clean? Because they are wicked they give birth to evil offspring. How can there be peace on earth when they are the brood of vipers thus the earth is filled today. The mother Mary who gave birth to her divine son saw her son wandering all over the land in the service of the heavenly Father wanted to see him as an earthly mother never cooperating in any of that son's work. Then Jesus said to her as follows. Matthew 12: 48-50 He replied to him, "Who is my mother, and who are my brothers?" Pointing to his disciples, he said, "Here are my mother and my brothers. For whoever does the will of my Father in heaven is my

**brother and sister and mother."** Every human being is given a role by God in this lifetime as parents, sisters, brothers, husbands, and wives but humans have to give importance to the service of the Father, not to the bloodline (which is wasted on them for a long time) only to the bloodline that is pleasing to God. Read the words of Jesus above his mother Mary and his companions, who valued bloodline.

Ephesians 6: 4,6,7- Fathers, do not exasperate your children; instead, bring them up in the training and instruction of the Lord. Obey them not only to win their favor when their eye is on you but as slaves of Christ, doing the will of God from your heart. Serve wholeheartedly, as if you were serving the Lord, not people. 2 Timothy 3: 14,15 - But as for you, continue in what you have learned and have become convinced of because you know those from whom you learned it, and how from infancy you have known the Holy Scriptures, which are able to make you wise for salvation through faith in Christ Jesus. 2 Timothy 1: 3-5 - I thank God, whom I serve, as my ancestors did, with a clear conscience, as night and day I constantly remember you in my prayers. Recalling your tears, I long to see you, so that I may be filled with joy. I am reminded of your sincere faith, which first lived in your grandmother Lois and in your mother Eunice and, I am persuaded, now lives in you also. Genesis 18:19 - For I have chosen him, so that he will direct his children and his household after him to keep the way of the Lord by doing what is right and just, so that the Lord will bring about for Abraham what he has promised him."

Deuteronomy 4: 9,10 - Only be careful, and watch yourselves closely so that you do not forget the things your eyes have seen or let them fade from your heart as long as you live. Teach them to your children and to their children after them. Remember the day you stood before the Lord your God at Horeb, when he said to me, "Assemble the people before me to hear my words so that they may learn to revere me as long as they live in the land and may teach them to their children."

Deuteronomy 6: 6-9 - These commandments that I give you today are to be on your hearts. Impress them on your children. Talk about them when you sit at home and when you walk along the road, when you lie down and when you get up. Tie them as symbols on your hands and bind them on your foreheads. Write them on the doorframes of your houses and on your gates.

Deuteronomy 11: 19-22 - Teach them to your children, talking about them when you sit at home and when you walk along the road, when you lie down and when you get up. Write them on the doorframes of your houses and on your gates, so that your days and the days of your children may be many in the land the Lord swore to give your ancestors, as many as the days that the heavens are above the earth. If you carefully observe all these commands I am giving you to follow-to love the Lord your God, to walk in obedience to him and to hold fast to him.

Psalm 78: 4,5 - We will not hide them from their descendants; we will tell the next generation the praiseworthy deeds of the Lord, his power, and the wonders he has done. He decreed statutes for Jacob and established the law in Israel, which he commanded our ancestors to teach their children.

Proverbs 19:18 - Discipline your children, for in that there is hope; do not be a willing party to their death.

Proverbs 22: 6 -Start children off on the way they should go, and even when they are old they will not turn from it.

Proverbs 29:17 - Discipline your children, and they will give you peace; they will bring you the delights you desire.

Marriage is honorable only when husbands and wives raise their children in the paths of God. They are the exterminators for satans army. They are called the family of God on earth. If these lessons were taught to 750 crore people from childhood, it would not be a plight for this society today. Every human being needs a lesson from this. Born in the Sea every fish tastes unsalty. If you kill it and pickle it in salt it can become salty fish. If this is the nature of creation, then why is the man making a mistake? Why cant every human being in this world has to be with sin. If a little fish is protecting itself from the salty sea world why cant the man be pure in this sin-filled world? He must continue to live his life for the sake of God. Lack of theology has led to an increase in selfishness and treachery, leading man to sin and become a sinner. Born into a sinful world just can't make a person sinner. He becomes a sinner only when he sins. So with the wisdom of God, we can reach heaven. This is a warning to every Christian family today.



**G**od the Heavenly Father, created the infinite universe suitable for man to live at a height that was beyond the reach of human wisdom by his intellectual ability.

Psalm 8: 3-8 - When I consider your heavens, the work of your fingers, the moon and the stars, which you have set in place, what is mankind that you are mindful of them, human beings that you care for them? You have made them a little lower than the angels and crowned them with glory and honor. You made them rulers over the works of your hands; you put everything under their feet: all flocks and herds, and the animals of the wild, the birds in the sky, and the fish in the sea, all that swim the paths of the seas.

Genesis 1:31 - God saw all that he had made, and it was very good. And there was evening, and there was morning-the sixth day. He created and entrusted everything to man so that it would be beautiful, pleasing to God, and fulfilling the need of the sons. But he disobeyed the words of God the Father so Lord God cursed the earth with them for disobeying the command. Genesis 3:17. - To Adam he said, "Because you listened to your wife and ate fruit from the tree about which I commanded you, 'You must not eat from it,' 'Cursed is the ground because of you; through painful toil you will eat food from it all the days of your life.

Genesis 5:29 - He named him Noah[c] and said, "He will comfort us in the labor and painful toil of our hands caused by the ground the Lord has cursed."

Romans 8: 20,21 - For the creation was subjected to frustration, not by its own choice, but by the will of the one who subjected it, in hope that the creation itself will be liberated from its bondage to decay and brought into the freedom and glory of the children of God.

Because of human disobedience, the beautiful nature created for him was cursed. Creation runs towards destruction. Readers should not forget that God created the infinite universe keeping His Sons in mind to meet his needs. God, with His wisdom, created nature in harmony with the human body and the shape of the human body in harmony with nature. If you put a black and white film in a camera and take a photo of a man in colored clothes, the negative photo will come in only two colors, white and black. However, if a color film is put on the camera, all the photos will come with the colorful clothes that we wear. The main thing we need to improve here is that the camera has a color film so the photos come in all colors. This is a common thing for man today as well as with nature, the human shape structure is inextricably linked to each other, and must be given thanks to God who allowed us to experience it. The eyes have a special place in the human form. Many scientific theories have been uncovered on the human eye due to the research focus of scientists. In 1773 AD it was first discovered that the lens of our eye changes shape and focuses on the objects we see. Science says that the eye contains receptors that perceive only the three colors (red, green, and blue), and that the three colors together form the many colors we see. Scientists have been able to confirm that the retina contains cells that detect colors. Humans are still in a situation where they can not make any organ in the human body, so donor facilities called eye-banks and blood-banks are being set up to store human organs. Because it is understood that these are the cause of God and not the product of man. Science says that there are receptors in the human eye. This means that they are not created by man. Science says that there are receptors in the human eye which means that they are the creation of God. A sperm emanating from the father, fertilized in the mother's egg, and reaching the state of the human form is done by God alone. This could not be understood by foolish men. The world must recognize that nature has the power to experience everything from fertilization to human form with the many colors of nature which can be seen through human eyes which God created. It would be in vain if God did not incorporate colors in nature, and the color recognition system in human eyes. God has to put delicious ingredients in nature for the tongue to experience all the flavors. God had to create many earthly fragrances to enjoy all the odors with the nose. God has created many substances in the universe that fulfill the desires of the invisible organs in the human body. The man should not think about the destruction of the universe. It's easier to destruct than to construct anything. The power that God has given to man over all the nature he has created must be exercised but not abused.

The universe is thought to be a combination of five elements. It contains air, fire, water, matter, and space. The five elements of the universe can be seen in the

human body. It seems to be inextricably linked to man and nature. The Bible says that after creating the nature that man needs, he took out the material and built the human form. Going deeper, it can be said that the human body has relationships and similarities with every atom in nature. **Hebrews 11: 3 - By faith, we understand that the universe was formed at God's command so that what is seen was not made out of what was visible. John 6:63 - The Spirit gives life; the flesh counts for nothing. The words I have spoken to you-they are full of the Spirit and life. John 1: 3,4 - Through him, all things were made; without him, nothing was made that has been made. In him was life, and that life was the light of all mankind.**

According to the above words written in the Bible, the word gave life to the human body drawn from nature. Lifeless means dead. Anything that dies will perish. However, if we look at anything found in nature, they are living, moving, and growing. Cosmic rotation depends on the movements of the constellations, the solar system, the moon, and the rotation of the stars. We are pleased to inform you of another remarkable occasion that symbolizes the inextricable link between the living body and nature. If you think of the strange resemblance to the human body, which was first excavated from the earth appears as matter - as the body pushes out anything that does not belong to it, the earth also does not allow anything to enter into its orbit. If a small thorn pierces the body and breaks inside it does not stick in the body until it is taken out. If it cannot be taken out, the thorny area becomes sore and we indeed see pus coming out of the sore and ultimately pushed out. In the same way, if any asteroid in the universe enters Earth's orbit it will ignite as it reaches Earth. Just as the human form is related to many things in nature, so the rest of creation also seems to be interrelated.

The relationship of the earth with the human body, the relationship of the moon with the earth, the relationship of the rest of the planets with the earth, the relationship of the sun with the earth, the relationship of the Milky Way galaxy with the earth, the relationship of the constellations with the earth, and the subsequent relationship of the infinite universe have also been confirmed in recent times. About 300 BC, a scientist named Aristotle introduced to the world the geocentric theory that the earth is the center of the universe. In the 2nd century, Claudius Ptolemy supported the theory of geocentrism. Later after 1700 years, in the 20th century, scientists at the University of Sanford in the United States, Andreland, and Arthur Mezlumian confirmed the theory of geocentrism. The earth is the center of the universe and man, the heir to it, enjoys the earth as his abode. He is exercising authority over God's handiwork. In this way, man rules the whole universe. In this way, it can be said that man has all kinds of bonds with the universe. Here I would like to tell you the comparisons between the man on earth and the star in the universe.

Just as it is true that man is born, lives, and dies in eternity, so it is true that a star

in the infinite universe shines in its time and then dies. One question on earth seems to be that every human being is born with the knowledge that he was born for the Creator, enlightening the world with his life-giving knowledge, and wasting his life, destroying the system by becoming a pest to society and is demented, ignorant, and disobedient to God. The same is true of the position of the stars in space. As long as it shines it lives, the star misses its path and becomes a black hole many times larger than the Sun after death. With that, one day the light dries up, plunges into darkness, and reaches the stage of swallowing the stars around it with a terrifying force of gravity. The birth of a human being is like a bright star to shine for God for the rest of his life. If he deviates from the will of God and the star is not born according to the will of God, it goes astray and dies, and is plunged into darkness. Just as the star that was born and shone for a while dies in the sky and becomes dangerous in the universe, the condition of the earth-born man also changes to worsen the system. In the pursuit of modern civilization in today's world, billions of people look at each other and do not hesitate to do any vile deed.

The solar system is a million times larger than Earth. A star is much greater than a Solar system. We know that it is constantly shining on the earth according to the words of the Creator who created it. He compares human lives to the stars shining and growing. **Genesis 15: 5. - He took him outside and said, "Look up at the sky and count the stars-if indeed you can count them." Then he said to him, "So shall your offspring be."**

**Genesis 22:17 - I will surely bless you and make your descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and as the sand on the seashore. Your descendants will take possession of the cities of their enemies.**

**Genesis 26: 4 - I will make your descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and will give them all these lands, and through your offspring, all nations on earth will be blessed.**

**Exodus 32:13 - Remember your servants Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, to whom you swore by your own self: 'I will make your descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and I will give your descendants all this land I promised them, and it will be their inheritance forever.'**

**Deuteronomy. 1:10 - The Lord your God has increased your numbers so that today you are as numerous as the stars in the sky.**

**Deuteronomy 10:22 - Your ancestors who went down into Egypt were seventy in all, and now the Lord your God has made you as numerous as the stars in the sky.**

It is astonishing that all of the above verses are written in the Bible, which means that God is going to give birth to children like the number of stars in the sky shining from the womb of Abraham and his offspring and that the number of stars in space is the same as the number of human beings on earth.

Hebrews 11:12 - And so from this one man, and he as good as dead, came descendants as numerous as the stars in the sky and as countless as the sand on the seashore.

Considering this rare fact we need to think about whether it is true that every star in the infinite universe has a man on the planet, or that every man on earth has a single star in the infinite universe. God wrote us another wonderful sentence that supports this.

Matthew 2: 1,2 - After Jesus was born in Bethlehem in Judea, during the time of King Herod, Magi from the east came to Jerusalem and asked, "Where is the one who has been born king of the Jews? We saw his star when it rose and have come to worship him." Here it is specifically written that he is a star. That is to say, it is the star of Jesus. The concept in the Word is that those who are born on earth and fulfill the will of the heavenly Father during their lifetime will be stars in the infinite universe.

Genesis 1: 15,16 - and let them be lights in the vault of the sky to give light on the earth." And it was so. 16 God made two great lights-the greater light to govern the day and the lesser light to govern the night. He also made the stars.

Psalms 136: 9 - the moon and stars to govern the night; His love endures forever.

Psalms 8: 3-6 When I consider your heavens, the work of your fingers, the moon and the stars, which you have set in place, what is mankind that you are mindful of them, human beings that you care for them? You have made them a little lower than the angels and crowned them with glory and honor. You made them rulers over the works of your hands;

Names are given to billions of stars in space, just as humans have names for their identity. God says that all the stars in the galaxy in space are numbered, as well as the name of each star. It must be realized that there are no unnamed, innumerable stars in space.

### Read wonderful texts.

Isaiah 40:26. - Lift up your eyes and look to the heavens: Who created all these? He who brings out the starry host one by one and calls forth each of them by name. Because of his great power and mighty strength, not one of them is missing.

Psalms 147: 4. - He determines the number of stars and calls them each by name.

1 Chronicles 27:23 - David did not take the number of the men twenty years old or less, because the Lord had promised to make Israel as numerous as the stars in the sky.

The number of stars in the sky and the number of sons of God on earth seems to be the same. Jesus, the Beloved Son, is credited with saving mankind from

corruption and turning them to God to cultivate the dreams of the Father.

Numbers 24:17. - A star will come out of Jacob; a scepter will rise out of Israel. He will crush the foreheads of Moab, the skulls of all the people of Sheth.

2 Peter 1:19. - We also have the prophetic message as something completely reliable, and you will do well to pay attention to it, as to a light shining in a dark place, until the day dawns and the morning star rises in your hearts.

Revelation 22:16. - "I, Jesus, have sent my angel to give you this testimony for the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, and the bright Morning Star."

When God counted the hairs on the head of a man, can he count the number of stars in space?

Matthew 10:30 - And even the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

Father - calling his beloved Son Jesus as a morning star and also, calling all his children who received Jesus as morning stars. Eternal Goddess - Satan kept the light of God into the darkness so that it would not fall on the people. Now God's children must light up the world after Jesus' death. As the task of scattering the darkness of the sky is on the stars as well as the task of ending the misery of terror on earth is upon us.

Revelation 2:28 - I will also give that one the morning star.

In today's world, because of Satan's influence, people are trapped in the darkness. The disobedience to God is increasing and humanity is getting ready to slip into the abyss.

Isaiah 60: 1-3 - "Arise, shine, for your light has come, and the glory of the Lord rises upon you. See, darkness covers the earth and thick darkness is over the peoples, but the Lord rises upon you and his glory appears over you. Nations will come to your light and kings to the brightness of your dawn.

Matthew 5:14. - "You are the light of the world. A town built on a hill cannot be hidden.

John 8:12. - When Jesus spoke again to the people, he said, "I am the light of the world. Whoever follows me will never walk in darkness, but will have the light of life."

Ephesians 5: 8 - For you were once darkness, but now you are light in the Lord. Live as children of light.

Philippians 2:15 - so that you may become blameless and pure, "children of God without fault in a warped and crooked generation." Then you will shine among them like stars in the sky.

Daniel 12: 3,4 - Those who are wise will shine like the brightness of the heavens,

and those who lead many to righteousness, like the stars forever and ever. But you, Daniel, roll up and seal the words of the scroll until the time of the end. Many will go here and there to increase knowledge."

It is becoming clear that those who live for God on earth, are not only closely related to the star in this expanse but also has been shining since your birth to fulfill the word of God. Heavenly Father desires to see His son shine like a morning star by turning society into God's fold in this world. Do you have a star in the universe like Jesus Christ? A question should spark in your mind that 'Do I have my star in this universe?' after reading this lesson.

Matthew 2: 6-9 - 'But you, Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, are by no means least among the rulers of Judah; for out of you will come a ruler who will shepherd my people Israel.' Then Herod called the Magi secretly and found out from them the exact time the star had appeared. He sent them to Bethlehem and said, "Go and search carefully for the child. As soon as you find him, report to me, so that I too may go and worship him." After they had heard the king, they went on their way, and the star they had seen when it rose went ahead of them until it stopped over the place where the child was. Because by the time the star appeared, Herod had tried to carefully investigate the birth of the baby and try to put an end to it.

Dear reader, God has left you to choose between Worldly star and Heavenly star. What star you would be called? To loot the public money by their performances, they were introduced to the television screen and the silver screen and soon become famous as the Stars for their acting talents known as Hollywood Stars, Bollywood Stars, and so on. Today's movies are taking the youth of the world for a ride and to the brink of destruction in the pursuit of dirty culture. Even hotels are named after star hotels turning them into houses of sin. The insane technology set out to build star hotels in space to dazzle the civilized humans. God foretold the future of those centuries ago.

Obadiah 1: 3,4 - The pride of your heart has deceived you, you who live in the clefts of the rocks and make your home on the heights, you who say to yourself, 'Who can bring me down to the ground?' Though you soar like the eagle and make your nest among the stars, from there I will bring you down," declares the Lord.

Modern man should realize that the retribution of God awaits him which is imminent. For those who do not know the cause of their birth, God will again inform them of the bond between the humans and the stars to convey the fact that their home is heaven. Jude 13 - They are wild waves of the sea, foaming up their shame; wandering stars, for whom blackest darkness has been reserved forever. They seem to be deviating from the rules that God has ordained for millions of stars by setting up orbital paths. Read the mysteries of the heavens, which God spoke to the children of Israel in the Old Testament times.

Jeremiah 31: 35,36 - This is what the Lord says, he who appoints the sun to shine by day, who decrees the moon and stars to shine by night, who stirs up the sea so that its waves roar-the Lord Almighty is his name:"Only if these decrees vanish from my sight," declares the Lord, "will Israel ever cease being a nation before me."

He created all things for man, made in the image of God, and bonded with the rules of creation with the laws of his children. The naked truth is that the egg is fertilized and is connected with human nature from the embryo to the universe. While earth is the center of the universe the Son of God is the center for creation. This is the bond between man and nature. Why should God curse the soil? Genesis 3: 17 - To Adam, he said, "Because you listened to your wife and ate fruit from the tree about which I commanded you, 'You must not eat from it,' "Cursed is the ground because of you; through painful toil, you will eat food from it all the days of your life.

We need to look deeper into the fact that God cursed his creation, only for the sake of man's transgressions. Hebrews 6: 4-8 It is impossible for those who have once been enlightened, who have tasted the heavenly gift, who have shared in the Holy Spirit, who have tasted the goodness of the word of God and the powers of the coming age and who have fallen away, to be brought back to repentance. To their loss, they are crucifying the Son of God all over again and subjecting him to public disgrace. Land that drinks in the rain often falling on it and that produces a crop useful to those for whom it is farmed receives the blessing of God. But land that produces thorns and thistles is worthless and is in danger of being cursed. In the end, it will be burned.

Tell me now! Creation has been cursed by God for every mistake made by man since that time. You knew about the great flood that killed all the living creatures. Genesis 7: 12,13 - And the rain fell on the earth forty days and forty nights. On that very day Noah and his sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, together with his wife and wives of his three sons, entered the ark. The ozone layer that protects the earth for human selfish purposes is decaying and contributing to human destruction. Jeremiah 33: 20-26, "This is what the Lord says: 'If you can break my covenant with the day and my covenant with the night, so that day and night no longer come at their appointed time, then my covenant with David my servant-and my covenant with the Levites who are priests ministering before me-can be broken and David will no longer have a descendant to reign on his throne. I will make the descendants of David my servant and the Levites who minister before me as countless as the stars in the sky and as measureless as the sand on the seashore.'" The word of the Lord came to Jeremiah: "Have you not noticed that these people are saying, 'The Lord has rejected the two kingdoms he chose'? So they despise my people and no longer regard them as a nation. This is what the Lord says: 'If I have not made my covenant with day and night and established the laws of heaven and earth, then I will reject the descendants of Jacob and

David my servant and will not choose one of his sons to rule over the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. For I will restore their fortunes and have compassion on them."

Creation never violated the ordinances assigned to it by God from its birth. It Will never even in the future. But nature is changing its structure to punish the man for his mistakes. All matter was established by God and is ready to bear witness and be faithful to the word of God. **Psalm 148: 6 - and he established them forever and ever, he issued a decree that will never pass away.** But man, the Son of God, who lives in the lap of nature, transgresses God's judgments and lives in opposition to Him. Their disobedience caused God to strike a curse on nature. **Isaiah 1: 2 - Hear me, you heavens! Listen, earth! For the Lord has spoken: "I reared children and brought them up, but they have rebelled against me.**

**Genesis 9:11-13, I establish my covenant with you: Never again will all life be destroyed by the waters of a flood; never again will there be a flood to destroy the earth." And God said, "This is the sign of the covenant I am making between me and you and every living creature with you, a covenant for all generations to come: I have set my rainbow in the clouds, and it will be the sign of the covenant between me and the earth.**

Due to man's disobedience, nature is cursed day by day and is rushing for human destruction. The Son of God, known as the morning star that must fill the realm of darkness on earth is preparing to explode. The Almighty is disturbed by the situation of His sons says thus. **Isaiah 14: 12-15,19. - How you have fallen from heaven, morning star, son of the dawn! You have been cast down to the earth, you who once laid low the nations! You said in your heart, "I will ascend to the heavens; I will raise my throne above the stars of God; I will sit enthroned on the mount of assembly, on the utmost heights of Mount Zaphon. I will ascend above the tops of the clouds; I will make myself like the Most High." But you are brought down to the realm of the dead, to the depths of the pit.**

**Jeremiah 6:19. Hear, you earth: I am bringing disaster on this people, the fruit of their schemes, because they have not listened to my words and have rejected my law.**

**Jeremiah 5: 24,25 - They do not say to themselves, 'Let us fear the Lord our God, who gives autumn and spring rains in season, who assures us of the regular weeks of harvest.' Your wrongdoings have kept these away; your sins have deprived you of good.**

**Jeremiah 2:17. - Have you not brought this on yourselves by forsaking the Lord your God when he led you in the way?**

**Jeremiah 3: 3 -Therefore the showers have been withheld, and no spring rains have fallen. Yet you have the brazen look of a prostitute;**

Jeremiah 4:18. "Your own conduct and actions have brought this on you. This is your punishment. How bitter it is! How it pierces to the heart!"

He chose Abraham the Chaldean and from his womb, He brought forth His sons, the Israelites, for his own sake, blessed them to increase in number like the stars of heaven, but their disobedience left Him in tears. God says that it is their misbehavior that has destroyed the majority. Drought engulfed Canaan. The words of the prophet Jeremiah enlighten us that nature was cursed by God. Today's society, like the prostitute woman, lives fearlessly without shame for their mistakes. Do not forget that the Legislative Assembly that governs the state of Andhra Pradesh is in Hyderabad, just as the official Lok Sabha that rules India is in Delhi, the government, which rules the universe, is on earth.

Psalms 82:1, 6-8. God presides in the great assembly; he renders judgment among the "gods": "I said, 'You are "Gods"; you are all sons of the Most High.' But you will die like mere mortals; you will fall like every other ruler." Arise, O God, Judge the earth, for you shall inherit all nations.

1 Peter 2:9 But you are a chosen people, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, God's special possession, that you may declare the praises of him who called you out of darkness into his wonderful light.

Even though the sperm are fertilized with the mother's egg and appointed as the sons of God who are the epitome of the universe, their treacherous thoughts are corrupting the earth, damaging the earth in which they live, and endangering the earth, the center of nature and the universe. Read below the Bible texts that are beyond the scientific perception which destroys creation.

Amos 9: 6 - He builds his lofty palace in the heavens and sets its foundation on the earth; he calls for the waters of the sea and pours them out over the face of the land-the Lord is his name.

Job 38:33 - Do you know the laws of the heavens?

Can you set up God's dominion over the earth? states that all the sun, moon, stars, and planets in the universe have an earthly government and that Man is the emperor of all creation, sit on an earthly throne with glorious crowns. The Bible says that if the man could hastily threaten the earth, nature would be reduced to ashes. With the purchase of stellar hotels and the purchase of plots on the moon, humans are becoming insane. After examining all the scriptures, one should be accustomed to biblical teaching. Man is punished at the end of his life if he commits an offense of not listening to His words.

Matthew 5: 14-16 - "You are the light of the world. A town built on a hill cannot be hidden. Neither do people light a lamp and put it under a bowl. Instead, they put it on its stand, and it gives light to everyone in the house. In the same way, let your light shine before others, that they may see your good deeds and glorify

your Father in heaven.

God says in Matthew 6:23 - But if your eyes are unhealthy, your whole body will be full of darkness. If then the light within you is darkness, how great is that darkness!

Matthew 7:23 - Then I will tell them plainly, 'I never knew you. Away from me, you evildoers!'

I write below the words of Paul, regarding the foremost apostle Peter when he forgot the gospel order he rebuked him face to face. Galatians 2: 11-14. When Cephas came to Antioch, I opposed him to his face, because he stood condemned. For before certain men came from James, he used to eat with the Gentiles. But when they arrived, he began to draw back and separate himself from the Gentiles because he was afraid of those who belonged to the circumcision group. The other Jews joined him in his hypocrisy, so that by their hypocrisy even Barnabas was led astray. When I saw that they were not acting in line with the truth of the gospel, I said to Cephas in front of them all, "You are a Jew, yet you live like a Gentile and not like a Jew. How is it, then, that you force Gentiles to follow Jewish customs?"

2 John 4 - It has given me great joy to find some of your children walking in the truth, just as the Father commanded us.

2 John 3 Grace, mercy, and peace from God the Father and from Jesus Christ, the Father's Son, will be with us in truth and love.

Galatians 4: 9 - But now that you know God-or rather are known by God-how is it that you are turning back to those weak and miserable forces? Do you wish to be enslaved by them all over again?

1 Corinthians 4: 14-20 I am writing this not to shame you but to warn you as my dear children. Even if you had ten thousand guardians in Christ, you do not have many fathers, for in Christ Jesus I became your father through the gospel. Therefore I urge you to imitate me. For this reason, I have sent to you Timothy, my son whom I love, who is faithful in the Lord. He will remind you of my way of life in Christ Jesus, which agrees with what I teach everywhere in every church. Some of you have become arrogant as if I were not coming to you. But I will come to you very soon if the Lord is willing, and then I will find out not only how these arrogant people are talking, but what power they have. For the kingdom of God is not a matter of talk but of power.

1. Job 38:7 While the morning stars sang together and all the angels shouted for joy?

2. Judges 5:20. From the heavens, the stars fought, from their courses they fought against Sisera.

It is written in the psalm that at the beginning of the creation when God laid the foundation for the earth for His children He wanted them to be like stars and fight evil but unfortunately they are waging war on God Himself. Satan of the dark realm is waging a fierce battle against the superheroes. Saul could fight with a thousand, and David with tens of thousands was the song sung for them as they all are superheroes in the super book the Bible. Every superhero in the Bible has his charisma for God as stars in the galaxies have their radiance.

**1 Corinthians 15:41. The sun has one kind of splendor, the moon another, and the stars another; and star differs from star in splendor.**

If you want to be like the bright star in the universe then fight Satan and shine light on the darkness.

**Ephesians 5:14 - "Wake up, sleeper, rise from the dead, and Christ will shine on you.**

The real fight between Satan and God's children is the real Star Wars. At God's command, the brightest star in the infinite universe was born and after its death, it is turned into a crater of darkness after death and starts drawing other stars into its vortex to kill them. Astronomy has identified it as the Black Hole. There is no difference between a man and a black hole who does not live for God during his lifetime, who dies spiritually and attracts many of the good people around him into his dark life. The Son of God, a superhero who was supposed to make the world a better place, chose to take his life into the underworld as a dark man like a dead star. It is an unfortunate consequence to compare the system with some of the stars that throw society into darkness, rather than a shining star. After reading this lesson, if you realize that there is no universe without you due to the inextricable link between man and nature as if your star is in the sky. If you do the will of God on earth, it means that the star in space is shining. After reading this article, if you go outside that night and look up at the sky, you will realize that you have a star in it. How would you like to end up your life as a bright shining star? or a Blackhole dead star? Decide ....!